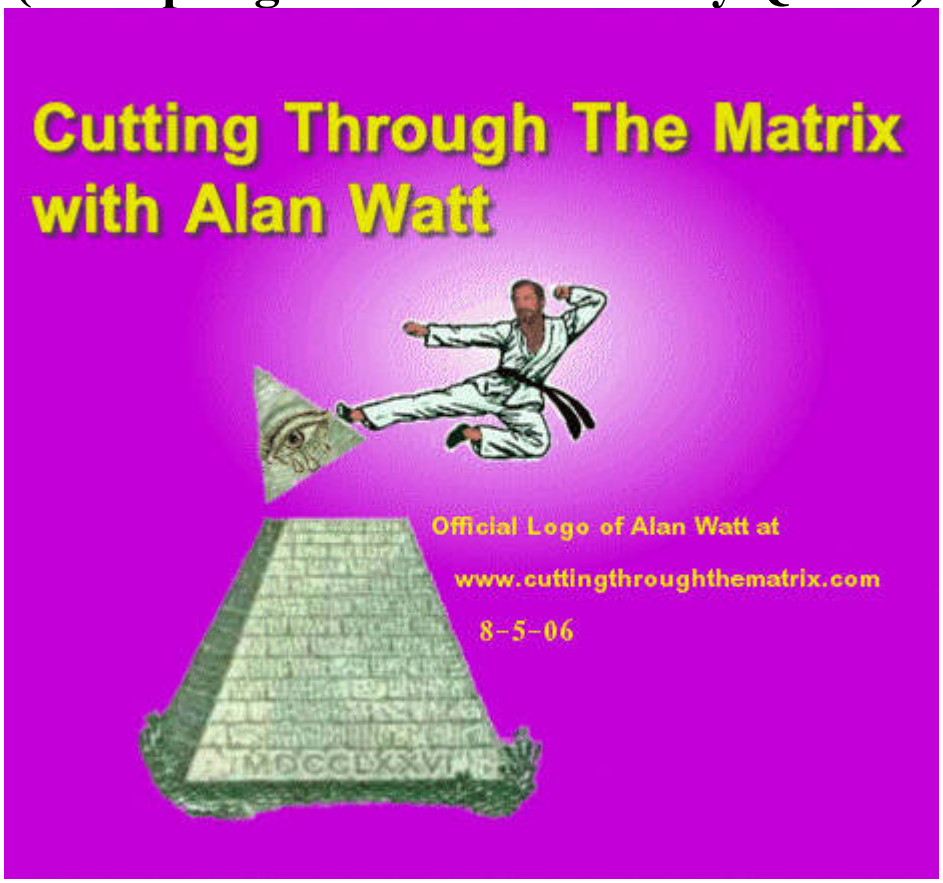
Transcripts of:

Alan Watt

Blurbs (i.e. Educational Talks)

August 2007 - December 2009

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - 2007-2009
(Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)



Hundreds of free transcripts and audios for download at Alan Watt's Official Websites:

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Persistent Pests of the Professional Profiteering Perpetrators - (with Butch Chancellor, Missouri, USA)"
August 1, 2007

"Psychopathic Psychopomps and Their Quest for Civilian Submission"
August 3, 2007

"Integration of the Americas - First Open Declaration, March 23, 2005"
August 23, 2007

"Synchronicities, Psychotronics and Behaviour Modification - By Environmental Stimuli"
August 30, 2007

"Power, Potency and the Predicated Path (Partnership for Security and Prosperity)"
Sept. 6, 2007

"BEE-HIVE-Your-All Behaviour by Behaviourist's Agenda"
Sept. 13, 2007

"Technocracy Mocks De-MOCK-RA-Sees - Covert Persuaders"
Sept. 20, 2007

"Mending Your Mind, Blending Your Kind and You Shall All Serve as One"
Oct. 11, 2007

"Sir James Goldsmith U.S. Senate Speech - Nov. 15, 1994"
Oct. 19, 2007

"Patriot Games, the Seer Beneath the Fear"
Oct. 25, 2007

"Knowledge Fights Fear in the Coming New Year"
Dec. 25, 2007

"New Year - Deja Vu for a Few"
Jan. 1, 2008

Mini-Blurb: "Don't Panic!"
Feb. 28, 2008

"From Slime to Divine - Darwin's Repackaged Religion and The New Age"
March 6, 2008

"Global Shock and Awe, with 'Calmatives' for Dessert - The Use of Tranquillizing and Hypnotic Agents on the Public in Times of Crisis or Riot"
April 13, 2008

"Merry Christmas"
Dec. 25, 2008

"Merry Christmas, 2009"
Dec. 25, 2009

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"PERSISTENT PESTS
OF THE
PROFESSIONAL PROFITEERING PERPETRATORS
(WITH BUTCH CHANCELLOR, MISSOURI, USA)"
August 1, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – August 1, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu on August 1st, 2007.

Tonight, you'll hear the talk or the follow-up of Butch Chancellor and Martha his wife. We've already heard one part of the problems they were having on a previous talk we did on the site, concerning the authorities who wanted to keep Martha in the hospital and then transfer her to a hospice, but thanks to listeners and the phone calls and letters that came in, they suddenly changed the diagnosis and let her go home.

You'll hear about the follow-up of how the authorities are still coming back to their home, under false pretenses, trying to gain access, and all the little tricks they play on people who are elderly, trying to fool them to gain access into the house - without warrants, et cetera. These untidy things from an old fashioned era, where people had to bring warrants to gain access to the home. Now it's their policy and it's just what they do. It's their mandates. They've watched so much television that even the recruits that come in to these jobs and professions believe they don't need warrants. At least they try and trick the homeowner into thinking they don't need warrants.

Here is the story so far. Martha is home and these characters from the so-called 'social services' are trying to gain access because they want to put her in a hospice. They don't give up. They hate being foiled by the common public that stands up to them. These services are now 'authorities' and they try and fool you into believing they have more power than they actually have. Unfortunately, because of the conditioning through fictional dramas on television and movies - the people do have a distorted view and perception of reality and they believe the fictional versions. They've seen the cops smashing the doors down and just going in. They are seeing how professional and caring these healthcare workers are through fictional programs, and it's all a distortion as I say of perceptions. It's an illusion. It's a con game.

These characters work for big business in the healthcare industry. It's a huge business that makes a lot of money off of suffering and blackmail basically. If you have the money and insurance, yes, they'll treat you. If you don't, you're thrown off into the scrap heap to die in the streets. That's how much they care in this so-called 'advanced civilization.'

Here is the continuing drama of Butch Chancellor and his wife Martha as they get harassed by these people who play tricks at the doorstep - with policemen hidden around corners ready to come to the aid of the supposed social worker, if indeed that's what this woman was.

Butch: Martha is in one of the local hospitals and two weeks or so after she was in, there was knock on the door and there was a woman and a man on my step and it kind of aroused my interest because they had no appointment. The first words out of the woman who seemed to be in charge - and the first words out of her mouth were: "We're from the hospital senior services and we're here to help you." I knew it was a lie because I spent the morning on the telephone with the hospital and nobody said anything about sending anyone out, so I was pretty conscious about this somebody coming in "We would like you to invite us in. We would like to come in talk to you," and I said, " I really don't have time for that right now. If you have a brochure, you can leave it with me." She said, "Oh no, we don't do that. We want to come in and see what we can do to help you." I said, " Right now, I'm busy and I don't really think I need any help," and she became quite insistent so I told her because my suspicion kept going up. I said, "Wait just a minute, are you from some government agency?" She said, " Yes, we really are." I said, " In that case, you know you need to have a warrant, don't you?" She said "Oh, oh no." I said, "You don't have a warrant? Maybe you better go get one. And by the way, thank you for the courtesy about calling in advance." She said, - (she lied again) – "We called and called but just couldn't get through."

Of course, we have an answering machine here and she could have gotten through, but anyway she went away. They went away; and last week, I think it was July 26th, there was a knocking at the door, and it was the same woman. She appeared to be alone and she started to say something, and I said, " Hold it just a minute. Excuse me a minute." And I had since acquired a camcorder, so I grabbed my camcorder and began filming her and she began to holler really loud, "What are you doing? What are you doing? What are you doing!" And at that time, two cops appeared. One had been stationed on each side of my door and just out of my sight, and these were the big knuckle-dragging kind of cops you know. He had a black uniform on and so I asked her again what her name was to get it on the film and she kind of muttered because she didn't want it on the film I guess. I asked each of them what they're names were and they did the same thing, so I couldn't get ahold of so far as identification from these guys. She said, "We want to come in and do follow-up on Martha, your wife."

Alan: When was this, Butch?

Butch: This was July the 26th.

Alan: Okay, so Martha was home and all the rest of it.

Butch: Martha was at home. They were here to help me, right? Now they're here to help Martha. Okay. I told her, I told them all. I addressed them all and I said, "You know you guys want to come in here. You know the law. You don't enter a citizen's home without a warrant," and this one cop popped up and said, "Unless we have permission." I said, " You don't have permission." The woman says, "Are you holding her against her will?" I was flabbergasted at that, so I just turned to Martha and I said, "Honey, am I holding you against your will?" Martha says, "no." That didn't fly. What was it? Where did they go from there?

"You must have -- if you won't let us in" -- I told them again, "get a warrant" and she said, " you must have something to hide, or you would let us in" and I said, " I bet you've got something to hide." She says, "No, no, I've got a mandate and I'm just doing my job." I wanted to tell her that's what they said at Nuremberg and that didn't work.

Alan: She wouldn't have known what that meant.

Butch: I decided she probably didn't know where Nuremberg was, so we let that slide and I just gave them another lecture on warrants and their uses.

Alan: Yes. They don't have laws anymore. They have policies and mandates.

Butch: Right, right. They didn't want to discuss the law at all.

Alan: That's a nuisance, that "law," you know.

Butch: They didn't deny that that was the law, but they went around it. They lied their way in, and if that doesn't go, then we intimidate our way out, and this operation was strictly intimidation. One of the guys had a neck that was bigger than his chest. We won't talk about that.

Alan: Yes, he's been specially engineered for the job.

Butch: Right. We won't talk about the neck size and IQ, Alan.

Alan: It comes from an injection bottle of steroids.

Butch: Okay, that would explain that. These guys all they did in this thing – I was wondering about the remark from that one fellow – they strutted around, like a bunch of overfed turkeys. In one case, his belly pushed out and the other guy did have his chest out. He hadn't had as many steroids maybe, Alan.

Alan: It could be that. They're expensive though. Mind you, the taxpayer often pays for it.

Butch: The one on steroids there continued to finger his gun butt all the time, his pistol butt.

Alan: That's so he could find out where his--

Butch: He had an itchy trigger finger.

Alan: No. What it is: they've got to find out where their waistline is, you understand, and they can't see it because of their belly.

Butch: So he lost his pistol.

Alan: That's it.

Butch: Okay, yes, that describes him; and so this went on until I had lectured them three times on the value of a warrant. The one on steroids held up his right hand up into the air and he made

some kind of signal. He had his two fingers open. The pointy finger and the one next to it and he had it up in sort of a V, but kind of in a hook shape, and he's signaling someone. But the other fellow had moved a little past the door out of my sight, but I don't think he was signaling to him, so there may have been a truck-load of them out there. I don't know.

Alan: Were they ordinary police dressed like police?

Butch: They did have the SPD, the Springfield Police insignia on their collars. However, it was a good old Nazi SS black uniform.

Alan: Did they have the pantlegs tucked into boots?

Butch: No they didn't. I think I told you about one of the boys was that way before in an earlier interview, but these guys didn't have gloss boots.

Alan: They were a low-order swat teams. They were the wannabes that failed because of their weight probably.

Butch: Yes, the thing about glossing your boots is – I'd be worried about that. If you're with a class of a bunch of 82nd airborne guys they will do bad things to ground troops who gloss their boots you know. They did in my day. You know the airborne were lonely people who were permitted to gloss their boots. Anyway they moved on out and I haven't heard from any of them here. So they were here.

Alan: The police moved off first and left the Feminazi there?

Butch: The Feminazi went with them.

Alan: You caught the whole thing on videotape?

Butch: Yes I have. I've got it all on video tape and as soon as I get a DVD burnt, it's on the way to you.

Alan: Okay, so you caught them with their gun butts. Their hands on the guns and the whole thing?

Butch: Yeah. That came out good. As a matter of fact, I've got some stills of that. If you can find some way to let me send it to you in attachment--

Alan: You could, yes.

Butch: I understand you might not want to use attachments.

Alan: If I know who it's from, I can open them.

Butch: I'll tell you who it's from and I will include the stills from that grab from that gun butt still, face and head shots and things like that.

Alan: You've got the audio on that as well?

Butch: The audio was much better than my photography because I'd forget the camera and respond to these people.

Alan: Yes, I know. Shaking the hands.

Butch: I've got pictures of people's shoes.

Alan: Shoes, you saw them buffed up and all that.

Butch: Yes. Anyhow, I got to thinking about it and I decided I better get a copy of the report. Police activity reports are public knowledge, right?

Alan: Yes, it's supposed to be.

Butch: I know that.

Alan: They used to be.

Butch: I asked for one, but no more I guess. Whenever I called about it, the guy at police headquarters said, "You have to come down to the station to get one of those." Of course, that was to discourage me, and I said, "Well, as it happens, I'm house bound. I can't but do this by mail." He says, "Wait a minute" and he put me on hold for quite a some time and when he came back, he says, "What's the report number?" and I said, " That's why I'm calling you."

Alan: Why is he asking you what the report number is?

Butch: Yeah, he asked me for a report number and he says, "Didn't you get a -- it's on their on your blue ticket. Didn't you get a blue ticket?" And I said, "No. Nobody gave me a blue ticket" and he says, "If you don't have a blue ticket, you can't get your report." I said, "Now wait a minute. You're telling me that the next time you show up around here, why, I must ask the guy for a blue ticket." He says, "No, he won't give you one."

Alan: That's the beauty of this nonsense.

Butch: You can't get there from here, Alan. For a long time I've seen the world from the point of view of George Orwell. However, I think that's passé. We must now look at the world from Franz Kafka's point of view.

Alan: I think so. With a little bit of psychedelic LSD in there too, that would help.

Butch: That would help. Yeah, if I just had a good shot of that I would have been knocking--

Alan: You see the world in a completely new way.

Butch: I would be easier to get along with.

Alan: It's really Cinderella you'd see then and the two tooth fairies.

Butch: Yes, yes. That would work. From what I can see, they try to pick their way in and con you, and here you are – a senile old geezer, right? An easy one to roll over.

Alan: Your second childhood, don't you know?

Butch: Yeah. So we'll just go in there and con him and we'll get in his house and we'll take whatever we want and we'll leave whatever we want. We'll railroad this guy; and then when that doesn't work, then we're going to scare the crap out of him. I don't know what the third stage is.

Alan: Didn't that Feminazi say that she or they wanted your wife in a hospice?

Butch: No. She has never said that. That is apparently the thing – certainly other people from the hospital and so on have said that. No, she was trying to con me before and I think she knew that to be the wrong thing to say. I do think that's their intent.

Alan: Didn't she lie about who she was initially?

Butch: Oh yeah.

Alan: I mean they can't even tell you what department they're from; yet, if you don't go along with their lies, or you show that you don't believe them, then they're going to use the heavies – the steroid heavies on you.

Butch: Here they were with the heavies, but they don't want any record of this, Alan.

Alan: No. They don't have that apparently.

Butch: That's what he was telling me.

Alan: I thought that was only for politicians.

Butch: Well yeah. He says and I don't understand this fully Alan, as to why. I mean I saw them here and got them on camera. What's the secret? My neighbors saw if they were looking.

Alan: They probably were.

Butch: It was about 6:00 p.m. and--

Alan: You see, you and your camera had a hallucination. That's how it would be in a court of law.

Butch: So this guy is telling me this stuff. He says you can't – there is no report unless he gave you a blue ticket. There is no report. I said, "Now let me get this right. You have no record of these people being out here?" He says, "That's not what I said. I didn't say that." He said, "It's not a public record."

Alan: It's a private record, private records on the public.

Butch: Right.

Alan: You got those guys – they had their depots on their collars you said, right? Did they have their badge numbers there too?

Butch: They had a badge but I couldn't see it. A little bit closer with the--

Alan: If you blow up the video still--

Butch: There is a badge number. I'm being told that these days a lot of them don't have badges.

Alan: Or they take them off. The ones they can pin on, they take off before they come into the house so that you can't get them. They're all "services," you understand. These are services. They come to see if you want their service, like the health service and the police service.

Butch: We're going to service you. That's a little foreign term.

Alan: I'd say. It's amazing what they're doing and it's happening everyday all over the place to people.

Butch: Right. I got the idea I'm not unique, you know. This is standard procedure.

Alan: The problem is, too, you don't watch enough TV.

Butch: Hiding to the edge of the door, you know they practice that.

Alan: If you watch more television fiction and detective stories and hospital stories and dramas, you see, you would just obey whatever they told you to do, and so your programming isn't taking properly.

Butch: That's true.

Alan: I don't know if it's a law about that yet – that you watch so much television per week maybe.

Butch: I've been neglecting my TV programs.

Alan: Your indoctrination. Now you're not cooperative.

Butch: That's right. If I just had my programming and maybe some legal drugs.

Alan: Maybe some of that toothpaste that was banned that the hospital sent Martha back with.

Butch: So you want to know about the toothpaste. Okay, now that's on my website – the picture of it and a little story about it is on my website. Do you want that?

Alan: Yes.

Butch: It's at vetzine.blogspot.com. That's a contraction for Veteran's Magazine. Vetzine.blogspot.com and then there are a couple of articles and I've got the pictures of the poison toothpaste and a little article or two. Yeah, they sent two tubes of it home with her. This is Chinese toothpaste. Martha came home on June 15th, and on June 1st the FDA filled out a warning telling everybody to scrub that stuff. They were still giving that stuff out at the hospital on June 15th.

Alan: Hospitals are experts. They know these things you see.

Butch: Oh yeah, they ought to know what the FDA says anyway, but the FDA is pretty wishy-washy about the whole thing. This was an advisory to scrap it. However, the Canadian people banned all toothpastes from China, so they're treating their folks a little bit better.

Alan: I don't know. I think we have a better quality aerial spray going on than you do.

Butch: Oh, okay. You beat us out on that. Okay. Maybe you don't need the toothpaste, Alan.

Alan: No, I don't think I do.

Butch: You probably get all that by sniffing the breeze out there with the aerial spraying.

Alan: That's right. I think there's even tinges there of some sedatives. People get very tired easily now. We're being sedated and tranquilized and made very happy for the changes to come.

Butch: Oh yeah.

Alan: So how's Martha doing anyway?

Butch: Oh, she's just doing really well. She regaining her strength and she was weak when she came home from the hospital. She regaining her strength and we have some really top-notch home health people coming in here to help her, and they are really good. They move heaven and earth to take care of her and when they run out of anything to do with that, they go through the house dusting and cleaning.

Alan: I need some of that.

Butch: I told her the gal that runs the service that I'd marry her. They can do anything, Alan.

Alan: Yeah. See, there are good people out there too.

Butch: There are. But there's more of these bad apples than you would really believe.

Alan: The apples go to the bully jobs because they like the power. They don't do the scrubbing and cleaning and the caretaking.

Butch: Oh no, they don't do that.

Alan: No, they like to bully. They like to see people quiver in their boots and they get off on it because they've all got problems in certain areas.

Butch: Yeah, that's right. I'm sure it works on some people. Imagine, an old geezer about half sick and over the hill, hey we'll just treat him any way we want to.

Alan: Just like television dramas. They're all silly and mumbling. You don't talk when you get older. You mumble, and you're confused especially when you say, no, you can't come in. You must be confused. Then you start quoting law, you must be having hallucinations and hearing voices or something.

Butch: That's true. The youngsters never quote the law.

Alan: No.

Butch: So it must be senility coming out.

Alan: It must be. This thing called freedom or a remembrance of a time that's no longer here.

Butch: You know, it's probably a part of it Alan. It's a good point that things have deteriorated remarkably through lifetime and my awareness. When I was a kid, you never saw a cop. You never saw -- I did not see -- I grew up in the country.

Alan: Where did you grow up?

Butch: On a farm.

Alan: In what state?

Butch: Missouri. The northern edge of the Ozarks and I didn't see a game warden until I was 21 years -- actually I was older than that. I think I was 31 years old before I saw a game warden. I had heard of one who came to town and they ran him out of town. The game warden never showed up. They took his hat out and pooped in it.

Alan: I guess he was trying to push new laws and rules down their throats.

Butch: Oh yeah, you know telling guys they couldn't shoot deer and they got angry. You know stuff like that. I don't know how long it was after that before they did get one in there that stuck.

Alan: It took years of propaganda and television and nature programs to change everyone's attitude and perceptions. That's what it was.

Butch: It was a different world, Alan, and the spiral downward is accelerating it seems to me.

Alan: You do have a generation growing up who have been weaned on television. Weaned on propaganda at school and from nature programs that believe that the experts should run the world, and that you just do what you're told, because you are the problem.

Butch: Right. And you can't shoot Bambi even if you kids are hungry.

Alan: That's right. That's right because Bambi is human too, according to the cartoons – and talks your language.

Butch: So things are going to hell in a hand cart.

Alan: What was it too, whoever she was, that fake or real social worker? What did she say about your wife's condition, and you mentioned her short-term memory, that's what it was?

Butch: It was back earlier when Martha was in the hospital. That was a doctor we took her to, and those people at the hospital were saying the same thing that Martha was demented. Martha has had short term memory loss for 13 years and she's seen scores of doctors, but nobody ever said that Martha was demented until these people got ahold of her; and these people announced and said that, and that sounds bad, and what was the matter with Martha's short term memory loss? She doesn't remember much of anything that goes on today, but she remembers everything from yesterday back to her childhood. This was the result of her earlier injuries 13 years ago. When she came out of the hospital 13 years ago--

Alan: After they drilled holes through her brain.

Butch: Yes, they drove a spike down through the top of her head.

Alan: It tends to give you problems with memory after that.

Butch: Yes. They drove the spike just to align with the midline of her brain, her right, down squeezing the tumor and into the spinal column; and then, just to make sure, he did it a second time and it caused her a good many problems and when she came home from the hospital that time and she had a memory loss five years approximately. That's only what appeared at the time and she can tell you anything you want to know about yesterday, but she doesn't remember much about what went on this morning. Is this some crime she needs to be thrown into one of these nursing prisons because of that?

Alan: I was wondering. This is a new law we haven't been told about that if you're demented and you have to get put in a hospice--

Butch: Right.

Alan: If you have – I mean, my goodness. I've had memory loss since I was born because I'm so abstracted with things, I don't notice half the things that most people do.

Butch: If not you're not paying attention to the thing, a lot of attention, you're not going to retain it.

Alan: I never even remember my birthday. I never, ever do because it's irrelevant to me.

Butch: Unless I have an appointment or something like that, and that's their standard test – "what day is it?" "What's the date today?" I don't know because I'm not paying any attention to it unless I have something scheduled. Yes, I'd flunk the test too.

Alan: See it will be much better when they have us all chipped, then we're all cyborgs.

Butch: I just saw something on the net about that - that they've announced that they're going to chip the troops. You may have seen the same thing.

Alan: I know that they had already done it in Special Forces. In Special Forces they've give them tracker chips initially and that was years ago.

Butch: This was brain chips and we're going to do it in two to five years or something like that. You know they've already got it working and will be coming up with that. I'll send you that on the email if you're interested.

Alan: Sure.

Butch: I just saw it on the internet yesterday I think. In the '70's they were doing the tracker chip thing. One of my nephews was a medic and he was assigned to assist the dentist. He was inspecting the piece on this guy and the minute he noticed a large black spot on the backside of one of his upper teeth and a black string or wires over the inner teeth on the inside. He starting chipping away on that and the guy basically just went ballistic and began cussing at him and shoved him away; and so he called his officer boss. "I'm sorry, you weren't supposed to have that guy. I was supposed to do him. He's a Green Beret and I's supposed to do him, so you just forget this ever happened." Apparently they were doing it then in a crude sort of way.

Alan: I know that they used it in Gulf War I with the Special Air Service, it appears they were putting them under their eyebrows; inserting them in there.

Butch: You know McVeigh complained about having pain in the rear. That was in all the newspapers and they say now we know he's crazy.

Alan: It's been since about the 1960's for the first time, in the history of psychiatry a new phenomena came out in Britain and some European countries at the same time, where individuals were getting put in mental hospitals complaining that they were being controlled by computers via a chip in their body. Usually their spine, and the only thing that they all had in common was that they all had minor operations whilst in the military, but they were convinced. Back in the '60's, very few people knew about the computers and stuff. It was a specialized area and these are ordinary people from little towns and villages. Before that schizophrenia used to manifest itself through hallucinations to do with religious phenomena, that type of thing; and suddenly, no, it was a computer chip implanted in their body they thought that they had that was controlling them. I think they were testing the stuff back in the '60's.

Butch: I think you must be right about that. That makes sense. Before they tell you, "we're going to have it going here in five or ten years," they've already had it going 20 years.

Alan: That's right.

Butch: But you don't know about it.

Alan: We're the last to know because even the stuff they tell us and show us is obsolete. The ones that they'll actually give you are so far ahead. It is nanotechnology. It's nano-sized

technology and they could give it to you through any inoculation and you wouldn't know - it's so tiny.

Butch: They could go downwind and scatter that stuff by airplane – breathe that stuff I guess.

Alan: Another technology that they've admitted can form a circuit inside your body because they can find each other and reformulate themselves to complete a circuit or a particular type of circuit or specialized circuit. They can do that.

Butch: They could be running hither and yawn in there and you'll be a total mess.

Alan: They're much more efficient when we get the brain chip. We won't have short-term or long-term memory. No one will forget anybody's birthday, wedding, or anniversary because there will be no weddings anyway, and you'll have all your programming from a central computer. It will be so much more efficient.

Butch: If they don't want you to remember who you are married to – you may have been married to somebody else.

Alan: Yeah, that's right. That's a fact. They could do a new program and do it in a totally different memory of who you are.

Butch: Just think of that. Millions could have the same program, the same memories. Wouldn't that be fun?

Alan: That's right, standardization.

Butch: And with Bill Gates running it, imagine how messed up that will be.

Alan: William the gatekeeper, interesting name. I am the will of the gatekeeper.

Butch: Your windows will be crashing all the time.

Alan: Yes they will.

Butch: You'll have to reboot your brain chip.

Alan: Yes. That's what they have planned, and then all the New Agers can all be "one." They wanted to be "one" for a long time.

Butch: That's what they've been wanting to do anyway.

Alan: Yes. We'll all be one. Isn't that wonderful? All one big happy "one."

Butch: The Borgs.

Alan: Except for the elite who admit they won't chip themselves.

Butch: They wouldn't want to do that. They want to be the ones who order the programming and the operations, you know. That wouldn't be productive to chip them.

Alan: They've already said there'll be no individuality once the brain chips occurred. They said the masses of the public won't need that because the government will be making all their decisions for them, but the elite must keep the qualities for self-survival and independence – they won't have the chip.

Butch: Well, naturally.

Alan: However, all those little people will be more efficient and productive perhaps, and they won't have to--

Butch: Happy.

Alan: In fact they won't know what unhappiness is, you see, because you won't know what anything is. You'll just have a program and you could be employed just knocking out some barn somewhere, and they can give you a program and you're actually walking on the moon with some film star or something, in your head. They won't have to ask you questions like "are you happy at your work anymore?" and that's called efficiency and progress.

Butch: Bridge On the River Kwai. "Are you happy in your work?"

Alan: That's it. Are you happy in your work? and you'll answer in a Borg way and you'll tell them, "Absolutely, we are one and all is well with the world." What a wonderful world it will be. You do know that people will, like the Borg, will go into this step-by-step voluntarily too?

Butch: Yes, that's the strangest part of it all, Alan, and there'll be people lining up to get their brain chipped at Wal-Mart.

Alan: Yes, that's right. Especially if you say it's free. It's just like the flu shots. I couldn't believe it. After all the propaganda and they use the same scare-tactics every year. Oh, we might not have enough flu shots, and there's a line up of elderly people in one of the U.S. states and they were fighting in the queue with each other to get forward to get their free flu shot. I thought that could just as easily be a brain chip and they'll do that too.

Butch: I don't take any shots or have anything to do with the doctor if I can possibly avoid it these days. You don't know what they're going to do to you.

Alan: The problem is they don't know themselves.

Butch: Oh no, they don't know. They'll be very enthusiastic to give you the latest shots full of mercury and they don't even read the label to see that it contains mercury or know that mercury is dangerous. You know a good many of them are just as zombie-like as the rest of the population. They go home and watch the same TV, don't they?

Alan: They get the same indoctrination at the university; and would your professor lie to you? It never occurs to them. It never occurs to them they're being conned, and they don't have the ability to analyze the contents of these inoculations themselves. It's all based on faith. Once that

stuff leaves the laboratory, everybody's been conditioned under the same education to take it on faith, that's what it's supposed to do, whatever it says on the label.

Butch: They all get really nervous if you ask them a question.

Alan: Yes, like "why are you asking that? You're just a simple little commoner." They get uppity if you ask them a question which is too silly to understand the answer. That's the problem. They can't tell you – they've taken years of training to be bamboozled like that. It's hard to explain the bamboozlement to a commoner.

Butch: That's true and it's not something you would want to do anyway because you've got to keep that commoner in his place. He's got to keep looking up to you and taking your word for it all.

Alan: You know that used to be taught in the medical school that they had to put on this air of superiority, because they said it was essential to have a patient obey and believe in them.

Butch: I didn't hear that Alan, but it makes sense. It matches up with the lawyers. The lawyers do that. They get that in school. It's called client-control. They talk about it amongst themselves and a lawyer that we had for Martha years ago was telling me that.

Alan: Didn't you try to sue them after they have the short-term memory loss by driving holes through her brain?

Butch: Oh yeah, yeah. That will get you an education. Just file a medical malpractice suit and see what happens. He slipped up and he mentioned client control. He was angry with me because I failed to go along with something. His fellow lawyers told me and he told me this. He told me that he had lost client control. Anyway, from my point of view I am the client and I'm paying you the money, buster - I am the controller here, but they train these guys to do this.

Alan: You're supposed to have faith in him.

Butch: He said he wanted control.

Alan: It already means you've lost faith, you see.

Butch: I was asking questions and refusing to do what he wanted me to do without justification. I don't remember the answer, but that was how it came about, and then later on I was talking with another lawyer and he was kind of edging in that way telling me this, telling me that, and I says, "look, if you're going to pull this client control stuff we can quit right now." He said, "We've got to have client control and we will have client control." I said, "You don't have client control with me, buster." I was interviewing him whether or not to hire him, so I just left the office. I got tired of him, but they're all the same way. They all get the same training. You don't improve your lot by going to another lawyer anyway.

Alan: What happened at the end? You went through quite a few of those cases, didn't you?

Butch: Yes. Altogether we were in about six courts in a period of six years; and in the end, the deal was they would never let it come to trial. It's an open and shut case. You just show the jury

the x-rays or CAT-scans and MRI and head - showing that wound, and we know who put the wound there, and there is the wound, and that's the end of the case, right? They would just let it come to that. In the end we were worn out and they found my heel of Achilles, and of course that was Martha, and they wanted to send her to guess what? To a psychiatric clinic and have her examined. We had done that before and they wanted to have her declared incompetent. The idea then was--

Alan: A person who is incompetent can't put a lawsuit on you.

Butch: Same old thing.

Alan: They put holes in your head and then make you very incompetent so you can't sue them. Where's Perry Mason when you need him?

Butch: Yeah, right. Matlock. I want Matlock. Somebody bring me Matlock.

Alan: Someone who just cares and can't sleep until they get justice done.

Butch: Right. Those guys.

Alan: Like good propaganda.

Butch: You know I didn't need a single lawyer that fit that description in years of that stuff and I met a lot of them. I hired several and fired several and they get very testy with you when you fire a lawyer. You go around and try to hire another one and they won't take your case.

Alan: The brotherhood. Didn't you find some scandals to do with insurance on the way up during all of this that you found?

Butch: Oh yes, yes. If anybody wants to know what's really going in a lot of cases; if you get somebody's who has been injured in any way and looks like they might have a court case, then go online and type in the name ERIC MOEBIUS and behind that type the Yogurt Shop Murders. Eric was a whistleblower that discovered insurance leaks - reserve fraud. This is the way to launder illegal money or any sort, and he blew the whistle on it down in Texas and he was on the lamb. They ran him out of Texas and they were trying to kill him. I happened to be listening to short-wave radio one evening. It was a show but I don't recall now who it was, but he was on there and he was a guest, even though he was on the lamb. Oh, Alan Adask had the show.

Alan: Your remote memory is working well.

Butch: It's probably better than my short-term, Alan.

Alan: What did they say about you're being demented?

Butch: I called Al after the show and he put me in touch. He gave my information and telephone number to Eric Moebius. Moebius called me and I told him about the situation with Martha. I told him what I suspected from what he was saying and something like that was going on in our case, and he said send the documentation and he provided me a place where I could fax it. I faxed the information I had and about a week or so later, he came back and he says it smells like

reserve fund to me, with family involvement. There's various ways of doing this thing. What happens is somebody arranges for somebody to be severely damaged or murdered, and then this disqualifies you for a med-mal suit or suit of any wrongful death suit, right? What happens is somebody files one of those and never lets the family and the spouse or anybody know, and they learn this little thing in the background and then they pass all these millions of dollars through this suit. The crooked insurance firm goes back around all the lawyers and judges and stuff. Everybody gets their cut and then it goes back into the hands of the crook had the dirty money. However, there are various little variations of how they do it and Eric has figured it all out. By all means have a look on that and it's all out there. Eric dropped from sight after that but I never heard from him again. I suspect that they probably caught up with him, but I don't know.

Alan: You know it doesn't matter what you look at in real life, as opposed to the fictional stuff you're fed on television - you find everything is so corrupt and crooked and doing the opposite of what the fiction is training you to believe, and that's what allows them to do these incredible scams.

Butch: Exactly. They can be standing right in front of you and you don't know what's going on. Events can be happening and you don't know any better, but we saw an awful lot of that stuff in the course of years of hospitalization and court cases.

Alan: They'd lock revenge on you for bringing all those things forward against those very agencies and that's part of the reason they've got you labeled too.

Butch: Yes, I'm sure that is a part of it, Alan. When I was doing my radio show, I had a lot of guests who were local here whose children had been stolen by these same people. They change their name all the time. At one time they were called DFS (Department of Family Services) and then they named themselves CPS (Child Protective Services). They start little name sub-groups but only in name, because it's the same people that steal the children and sell them into the adoption market or ship them to the Middle East. If they're blonde and blue-eyed, they may be sold in the Mid-East. I had all of these people on, a number of them and they told their story. I just provided a place to tell it on net-radio. They hacked the radio station. They hacked my phone and they did everything they could do to interfere with things. I would have an important guest on that wasn't even talking about that and they would break in on the conversation and make inane remarks. I had Terry Schindler's father on as a guest and they did that. This is one case – they thought that was really. Anyway, good chatting with you and keep your powder dry.

Alan: Yes, you too. Talk to you again.

Butch: Bye now.

"**Yesterday When I Was Young"**
by Charles Aznavour and Diane Reeves

Yesterday when I was young,
The taste of life was sweet as rain upon my tongue,
I teased at life as if it were a foolish game,
The way the evening breeze may tease a candle flame;

The thousand dreams I dreamed,
The splendid things I planned I always built, alas,
on weak and shifting sand;

I lived by night and shunned the naked light of day
And only now I see how the years ran away.

Yesterday
When I was young,
So many lovely songs were waiting to be sung,
So many wayward pleasures lay in store for me
And so much pain my dazzled eyes refused to see,
I ran so fast that time and youth at last ran out,
I never stopped to think what life was all about
And every conversation I can now recall concerned itself with me,
and nothing else at all.

Yesterday the moon was blue,
and every crazy day brought something new to do,
I used my magic age as if it were a wand,
and never saw the waste and emptiness beyond;

The game of love I played with arrogance and pride
and every flame I lit too quickly, quickly died;

The friends I made all seemed somehow to drift away
And only I am left on stage to end the play.
There are so many songs in me that won't be sung,
I feel the bitter taste of tears upon my tongue,
The time has come for me to pay
for Yesterday When I was Young.

When I was young,
When I was young,
So young.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"PSYCHOPATHIC PSYCHOPOMPS
AND
THEIR QUEST FOR CIVILIAN SUBMISSION"
August 3, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – August 3, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this cuttingthroughthematrix.com. It is Friday, the 3rd of August, 2007. You can also find me at AlanWattSentientSentinel.eu where you can download transcripts in various languages of Europe.

Those who've been watching the Executive Orders being passed within the United States and other countries will find that they're actually the same laws that are being passed in every country at the same time through Order and Councils or Executive Orders, all the same thing. These are the front-men at the top: Prime ministers and presidents who front for the global elite. They generally are from more minor nobility families. They're certainly not the top ones. The top ones don't come out and make themselves visible to the public. They leave all the egg throwing, the tomato throwing for lower nobility but nobility nonetheless – all the wannabees [want-to-be's].

These Executive Orders are amongst the most totalitarian type of orders ever issued in history – worse than any passed in World War II, in any country; worse than the Soviet Union had; worse than ancient despots and tyrants like Nero had in ancient Rome. They're not spontaneous reactions to something from above. Rather, they are preplanned ongoing parts of an agenda, because this plan to bring the world under this particular scientific type control of authoritarianism has been on the go for a long time, an awful long time. The think tanks that work on these programs and project the future are always looking at all the reactions they will have in society to every part of this agenda. How will the public react? How will different segments of the public react? They therefore plan all these reactions and counter-reactions to them to get round them.

What we can tell—and only because all of the Executive Orders being thrown out there—is that this is to tell the public that the velvet glove is off the iron fist. It's to cow whole nations of the world into total submission through fear of their own governments and governmental agencies, to cow them into a state of submission and to be quiet and obey. That's what it's all about and that's why 9/11 even happened. It was an essential thing to happen. They could have chosen other things to make it happen but they chose that. You cannot pull of anything in today's world, which is full of spies and infiltrators worldwide into every available possible imaginable group. Without being infiltrated, you cannot do that kind of thing today. It was well known even by the agencies in Israel and in London who came on television after 9/11 saying that they warned the U.S. that this was going to happen. Everybody knew, including the United States, just like Pearl

Harbor, but it was a necessary event – necessary because they could not have rolled on with the next part of this agenda without it happening. They wrote about a necessary thing, something on the scale of a Pearl Harbor event to motivate public opinion behind them for the war. That's the number one priority in all war creation. You must get public support behind you.

Now some people think that this is a new form of government that's coming in by new people, and that's not true at all. What you really have is a splinter group that came off the feudal system that belonged to the old feudal system of nobility that foresaw a time coming when individualism would start to arise. You have to realize that in the Middle Ages and prior to the Middle Ages, people had a very simple life as far as knowledge went. They were told their basic religions. Most folk were illiterate. The tribe, the people, the small clan was all-important. That was their world. The feudal system kept it in that state for a long, long time and it was a form of collectivist world even then. Not the Marxian way or Trotskyite way, it was a collectivist way by nature. The clan or the tribe lives communally, and it must be so for survival sake.

The parasites who came in and brought in the feudal system with them knew their histories. They knew the histories of the ages and they used that collectivist system and dominated it, yet kept it fairly isolated from knowledge. Only the elite and wealthy had any kind of education. Only the elite and wealthy were shown any other alternate realities and possibilities. However, they knew that as science developed and mechanization would develop, they knew that a new class would rise up which initially was the middle classes. They needed a middle class in fact to manage all the complex affairs coming into an industrial era.

They also brought in this idea of democracy as a “feint.” A feint is something used in boxing. You pretend you're going to hit with the left and you follow the right to pulling off. Therefore they give us this fake democracy where we think we have rights, because they knew that will the creation of a more middle class people with some education, individualism would be begin to rise – a new phenomenon in those days. Individualism would bring many, many changes which people were not ready for in fact. Not everyone can handle individuality because there is a price to pay for everything in nature. Along with individuality comes a sense of personal freedom as opposed to your duty to the clan or the tribe. There's a personal freedom. Along with that personal freedom comes choices, because yes you can go out and become a “winner” as they call it, which means exploiting others to get to the top and being praised and bowed down to. That's what the middle classes really wanted, not so long ago, because the only image they had of success of people were feudal overlords, so they emulated them by acquiring wealth. Trying to live like them, building big mansions like them, copying them.

This individuality spread into the other orders of society through time. It was promoted through politics and political movements and various movements like the Chartist movements, where they demanded rights for the first time and protection for the individual; because up until then, you have to realize that in a collectivist feudal overlord society the average individual, the commoner, had no rights at all. There were none – no rights. In fact, the feudal overlord could catch you on his land poaching rabbits because everything belonged to the king. The feudal overlords were in charge of that land for the king; so, if you killed a deer or some animal to feed your family, then you were hung on the spot. There was no trial. You were a “villain” as they called it, the commoner. You had no rights. The whole idea of individual rights is a fairly new phenomenon in history. Yet with the phenomenon comes Hegelian dialectic that existed long before Hegel had his name slapped on it. They knew this in ancient times, too, because *for every action, there's an equal and opposite reaction*.

The individual for the first time had to make choices himself, and choices have consequences. You emerge from this cozy womb where everything had been taken care of by priests, ministers and holy men, and kings and overlords. Now you have to make choices for yourself. We learn the hard way that choices have consequences, and wants and desires have consequences, not just for the individuals that start them to start a movement, a personal life movement, but for those around them. For many people, it was known long ago, individuality would be a hard burden to carry. The elite, who are really descended from the feudal overlords, are the ones still in charge today who decided just like the ancient Brahmans of India that they could stop what they saw as a form of evolution a societal evolution in its tracks. They knew that chaos could be created through the promotion of certain kinds of cultural individualism. In other words, they could manage the culture and therefore manage individual thought and actions within society.

If you look at the feudal system that came in really with the Norman takeover of Europe – every major totalitarian ever since (and probably before) can be traced to the same kinds of mentality of authoritarianism. It's a sadomasochistic type of personality that loves and strives to bring in these particular orders over society. Psychopaths love and create power. The only thing that they will respect is someone more powerful above them, more intelligent – the person that gets the accolades thrown on them. That's who they respect, and they will kill and destroy all those beneath them to maintain that order. They worship that type of order.

A common trait of the sadomasochistic system is preaching of self-sacrifice. The writings of the big boys all down through the years, the front men who often belonged to some of the orders of aristocracy, are very similar to each other; because they all preach this utopia that they want to bring in, where everyone will serve the world state. Not only serve it, but ultimately you won't be born unless they have a place for you to serve in. You won't be able to simply be born to work out your own life for yourself. That's untidy. There has to be a purpose for you, and the purpose is already pre-decided. It's the world state. You serve the world state.

Self-sacrifice is always preached, whether it's the overt takeover through military and they do love military. They love uni-form, one form, down through the ages. They ask and demand that the masses resign themselves to submit if the wish for power on the side of the leader and the elite is to be realized. You find this type of preaching in Adolph Hitler too. He's a good example but not the only one. People forget that others preach the same dogma as Hitler. Hitler was a socialist; remember. The socialist movement came out of Darwinism, as did Marxism and the communist movement. People also forget that when Hitler met Stalin and they signed the agreement to work together, people forget that both of those countries invaded Poland, Russia from the north and Germany from the south; and at that time, all the communists across the world were told by their leaders. That's the beauty of mass movements, you can control millions of people by giving them their leaders.

They told them not to criticize Germany in the early days. It wasn't until Germany began fighting the Soviets that they were told to now hate Germany, and they must all fight together against Germany. Hitler and Stalin, in one of their big meetings in World War II, had write ups in the newspapers that said, “You and I are very, very similar. We have the same goals, same ends, same common cause.” The only difference really was one of national socialism versus international socialism or communism, yet both of them are going to be revolutionary movements to take over eventually the world.

These characters always couch their terms in Masonic terms, their little phrases talking about nature's and nature God and fate. They'll use words like 'necessity' or 'historical necessity' in speeches. They're symbols really of a strong power. Hitler himself, in fact, even in his autobiography started off with the word fate. "*Good fortune and fate designated Braunau on the Inn as a place of my birth*." Then he went on to talk about "*the whole German people must be united in one state; because only then, when the state would be too small for them all, necessity would give them the moral right to acquire soil and territory*."

They also believed, many Germans including Hitler, that the defeat of 1914-1918 was a form of eternal retribution. A punishment deserved by eternal retribution. Part of the philosophy was that nations that mix themselves with other races is against the will of eternal 'providence,' another Masonic term that you'll find written all through the American Constitution by the Founding Fathers who were all Masons. Sometimes they'll say it's against the will of the eternal creator. The eternal creator of the world because that's all they think about is the world. They used to say that *heaven is superior to people*, because, luckily, *one can fool people but heaven could not be bribed*. Hitler and others always talk about nature, nature, nature. Another thing that Hitler said was "*Nature is a great power we have to submit to, but living beings are the ones we should dominate."*

See, these are sadistic personalities, these great dictators. Power is their religion. Power to dominate others is what turns them on. In their higher followers, they're just the same; they're sadomasochistic. What they'll do really is create a hierarchy which everyone has somebody above them to submit to then somebody again beneath them to feel power over, and the man at the top leader has fate and history on his side. They'll always say that nature has given them the power into which to submerge himself.

It was interesting listening to George Bush Sr. with his New World Order speeches where he came out with a lot of this stuff, and talking about the heavenly plan and how everything was on time with the heavenly plan, the Great Zodiac their time plan. Again, a reference to not only an occult business plan, which does run on sequences of time like all plans, but also nature itself. The things that they say they worship. They love the symbols of the predator. Look at all the feudal overlords of times past and their Coats of Arms. You don't see the mouse there or you don't see Bambi chewing grass. It's generally the big carnivore and the bigger the better, because they did not make excuses for nature as Albert Pike said. They try and emulate nature, and they think it's the right of a few to dominate the masses and do with them as they will.

Going back to the feudal system, at the end the feudal overlords did not just sit back and say, "Okay, we'll give you democracy. Have a good time. Build a good future for yourselves." No. They gave us a con to believe in. They've picked, and have picked all along down through the ages since, the leaders who are placed in as prime ministers and presidents. Professor Carroll Quigley talked about this in his book "***Tragedy & Hope"*** and the "***The Anglo-American Establishment***." He talked about the power of government and he said it's not necessary to own and control everyone in the Congress. All we have to do is own and control the top men and his aids. A certain amount of competition is allowed by the up-and-coming shysters from both parties at the bottom. You go into the histories of these leaders and they're always connected to nobility or minor nobility because it's a continuation of the feudal system. What you're seeing now is this crest of a wave of the 21st century, the culmination and the effects of all the previous works affecting society in a crisis point, a pivotal point – where they either pull off their old plan

to dominate the masses and everything on the planet, in fact completely and totally through scientific methods, or they lose. Simple as that, they lose it all.

They can't—over a certain number of population—hold total control over everyone; and they know this. They have all the studies done. They know the maximum populations before they start to lose control over everyone, and control is the only thing that keeps them functioning. When they lose control they crack up completely, go berserk; and yes, they might pull a few switches too, because evil people who are psychopathic in this nature will tend to try and bring the whole world down with them. That is another M.O. [modus operandi] of this type of character.

I can remember when Begin was in as Prime Minister of Israel, and they called it in the newspapers at the time "the Sampson complex," because he seemed to be hell bent on if Israel was to lose its territories and its status and lose its ground that it had taken from others, he would release all this nuclear weaponry and take the whole world with him. He was quietly removed by force at the end because all those about him got rather nervous.

Hitler also had Germany go to the bitter end. He said if Germany couldn't dominate the world, then they're not fit to live by – he was talking about the Darwinian principles of survival of the fittest. To him it seemed quite logical, and retribution was a quite natural thing for him to believe in. The elites have always (right through the Industrial Era) kept higher scientific knowledge to themselves. They paid organizations to grab knowledge to control knowledge of sciences, because we had complete faith that science would be the weapon of the future – sciences unknown to the public. Even the science of the mind, of how to control the public's minds, was so advanced long before Freud or anyone else came along; and these techniques have been used on the public very, very well. They had to standardize everything, education. A world culture was to be created through Hollywood primarily and the American television and music, because you can't have “randomness.” Randomness is something which untidy, hard to control – random effects. Everyone had to go through common schools systems be taught the same things to believe in, to believe was real, and to come out of that education system thinking “I've been taught all there is at this present time to know.” How simple and effective this has been.

When we think we're free and look at this world we live in, your own life, think of all the terms you hear on a daily basis; because, really, we have anonymous authority reining over us. Anonymous authority is disguised. It's disguised as though it's a personal suggestion. If you know the term and you hear the term 'common sense.'

What is common sense? Who decides what is the status quo of a particular common sense? You hear the term “science” continuously because we've been trained to believe that science is a holy word. It must be right, can't be wrong. It runs on facts and experimentation, and empirical testing is done to get those facts. Because of this belief, science and experts have been used just like priests were used before to tell us what's right, wrong or a sin, such as eating fatty food.

We hear about mental health and psychic health and “normality.” What is normality but the culture that's been created within your own lifetime by experts for a status quo? A predictable population – predictable in their habits, their modes of behavior and their opinions, which are not theirs at all. This mild persuasion or anonymous authority is all around you in every ad you see on television or hear on the radio that tells you to wear a particular type of jeans, clothing, eat a certain brand cookie. It used to be used big time, smoking, until the UN declared war on it before

they declared war on obesity, which is going to be the big kicker shortly for a lot of people. This subtle suggestion as I say pervades our whole social life. Someone who goes to a party and isn't dressed in the current trend and who doesn't know the current trendy authors of the books that are promoted to be hits, just like music is promoted to be number one, is seen as an oddball. They don't fit in because they're not uniform, the same as you. Even though that person might know much, much more than you if you got to know them. In fact, the chances are they would if they were differently dressed and didn't read what was fashionable. You might learn something.

You find this anonymous authority is far more effective than overt authority. Up until now, we've had pretty well nothing but anonymous conformists authority reining over us and pervading our lives, music, culture and arts et cetera – all this stuff that Plato talked about in culture creation. Plato himself said that those who control culture and know the sciences of it could literally change culture and make everything opposite of what was normal within one generation, so easily that the ones who went through that change, that transformation, wouldn't notice the strange reversals of rights and wrongs. Culture you see is plastic, it's fluid, it's a science. It's a science that's been here forever and is taught to a few because knowledge is never destroyed. It's stored in archives; and that's the hive and it's the ark.

What's interesting is an anonymous authority, all these little terms that are drummed into us, indoctrinated into us, you can't see a leader. You won't see any grand knight commander at the top of an army; and yet they do have this hierarchy of thinkers and planners and culture creators and specialists and sub-specialists, departments within every part of the culture industry to give you these little suggestions and thoughts and norms of your era. You never see them. That's why it's so effective. You think you're free and that you're coming up with these ideas yourself.

I used to say when I was a child, why is it that if teenagers go through a phase of loving music as they all seem to do, why is it since the human brain hasn't changed as far as we know for the last few hundred years, why aren't they into Bach and Beethoven and all the other greats of times gone by? Why aren't they into Ben Goodman and jazz all the way up to the present? In other words, they should like all things that all teenagers liked in all times if it was a natural phenomenon. What's it's telling you is that you're taught to like whatever is given to you for your particular little short part of your generation, that short part being your teenage years, and that will stick with you until you die: that brand, that type of music. These are sciences, well understood, and they are used to manipulate every generation and separate them from the previous.

With anonymous authority, as I say, until we understand this is all being marketed to you. Bertrand Russell talked about it in the ***"Impact of Science on Society"*** that they had to bring in the big marketers. Those who had the skills of persuasion who understood the sciences of persuasion to bring Madison Avenue, the big boys to market, not just products but ideas and new values, values assigned to us by the elite. Now this has been happening your whole life and happened through your parents lives. That's why it's hard to find a unique opinion on anything amongst the mass anymore because everyone gets the same quiet persuasion. A persuasion as I say that seems anonymous, you can't see the grand commander at the top of an army doing it to you.

Overt authority is used when they know there's a crisis point at the point where they might lose some kind of control. However, it's also used always under the guise of saving the people from someone "over there" or terrorism within. This is used to make the people submit; and the

psychopathic deviant, the sadomasochist understands this very well because they use it in their own interpersonal relationships, and they generally use it even in the sack (which is the bed for those who don't know). They get off on people submitting. They get off on someone pleading to stop the pain; and as they get off, they get more arrogant and more overt and they show their hand. That's when society in general, down through the ages, has had the opportunity to clean this cloudy window of culture creation that blinds them and see what's behind the glass and save themselves.

It's always been a bloody mess because the elite, who have all the toys and all the boys and the bully-boys and the paychecks in their hands in the militaries, "don't go quietly" as they say. They have the sense and complex. Today they have more weaponry. More advanced weaponry than the public could imagine from sciences that have been kept quiet. The quiet weapons for quiet wars. Sciences they're using today on the public everyday, beyond the inoculations which target brain cells in specific areas of the brain, which again are given under the cover of helping you and saving your lives and all this stuff. The weaponry that's being used now including advanced scalar technology, including arrays of satellites all linked together to bombard the earth in specific areas with incredible scalar pulsation of various types of energy, which go all the way from the auditory to the visual realm, which is also through the microwave as well.

They've all this technology that they think like their old predecessors that wrote a very old business plan called Revelations. They think that nothing can stop them. Who can stand against them? However, they've never ever taken it into consideration because they despise the common people. They never have taken into consideration the human spirit itself, and you can define spirit anyway you wish. It's like the soul. What the heck is the soul? It's up to you to decide what it is. In ancient times, it was a motivating force of life. It's that which pushes you on to keep life at all costs, to seek out more life outside you, part of the intellect, whatever. It's a whole amalgamation of things. You can define it anyway you wish, according to that which you already believe or want to believe or been taught to believe, but there's no doubt about it.

The ones at the top must crush this human will or spirit to have total domination. They've gone all-out through scientific means to attempt to do this, but they haven't got everyone under control. All the totalitarian rules are being pushed ahead and coming out everyday in the newspapers, like this latest one to confiscate the property and all the assets of anyone speaking out against the government's policy on war right now in the Middle East. It's just one simple, typical measure of the power-hungry, quite mad in fact, psychopath – manifesting as it always has, down through the ages, when it becomes afraid of losing control. As it becomes afraid of losing control, it also becomes very arrogant with its right to go ahead and use all of this on the public. They're tremendously arrogant people. They're quite mad though, but the Sampson Complex is real and these characters would take the whole world with them if they could, if they think they're failing.

These authoritarian characters love pomp and circumstance and ritual. All these rituals are just magical acts. No different from the old hunters gatherers who would have a shaman draw a fish if they want to go fishing, in the hope of using animals and magic to attract the fish itself to the bait; or making some weighty decision that would effect the whole tribe. They bring in ritualism because they understand that in the back of their minds that there are consequences to the wrong decisions; and no one's ever sure. Therefore, with the hype and the glory of marching bands and marching troops and big weaponry, these psychopaths feel tremendously powerful and strong.

These are all really just rituals you're watching when this happens, and it's a religious experience for even the participants and many of the onlookers.

The authoritarian characters themselves have different features, but they also have manifestations in their attitudes towards power. You might say that for them they have two sexes that they see in the world. One is powerful and one is powerless. The psychopath in this hierarchical structure has love and admiration and is ready to submit to those even more powerful than themselves. This is their life. This is what they live for: to obey the more powerful and to become arrogant and sadistic to those less powerful – sadomasochism. They love institutions of power. It fascinates them.

George Orwell got this right in his book ***"1984,***" where he asks O'Brien why he and his kind were doing this. This tremendous world stunt of perpetual war and control over everyone's lives because terror was everywhere and within and around. O'Brien said quite simply, "for power. To maintain and have power, for powers sake." That's what turns them on. That's what they live for. They are psychopathic personalities. When a psychopath talks about love, they're talking about power. When they talk about the things they love, it's power. Anyone who is sick or weak, or any amount of group of people who are sick or weak or starving, are always contempt in them. Remember, they are sadomasochists. In fact, like being a good predator, someone who is weak makes them want to attack. It's almost a trigger to attack. They want to dominate and humiliate.

Now if you look at what's happening in today's society, from the top for years they have been recruiting lesser psychopaths – psychopaths nonetheless, just born into less affluent families. They become the storm troops, the brown shirts, the civilian spies – people with authority over others. They can make or break other people's lives around them. That's who is attracted to this kind of regime. We are truly going into a living hell worldwide across this whole planet at the moment. It took year to plan, years to keep secret and to hype the real agenda, years to train the public to want all these organizations. These non-governmental groups which demand that we save this and we save that, all under the guise of taking your control over something away from you and giving it to the elite who want to control all of the world and everything in it.

How many generations have been taught to save the whale? To save this, to save that, only finding out later on that they can't even hold on to their own house because regulations have been put through these organizations they worshiped at one time for their charitable goods and their caring about wildlife and the forest. Now they can't hold on to their own homes because they could be polluting it through their septic tank or heating themselves. In other words, staying alive by burning a wood stove from deadfall wood that would perish anyway.

Everything is a lie in this system. They've used all its so-called charitable acts to fool and con you. Again, marketed to you by experts and trained into your children through schooling, where they'll only give you part of a story on anything to lead you to a predetermined conclusion, which you think will be your own. It's amazing when you fill in the little gaps they leave out, the omissions in any of their indoctrination courses, how the final outcome a perception and understanding is altered. You simply omit some and it's radically altered. This has been a massive planned agenda from a long time ago, which they have no problem pulling it off because everyone is down as a slave worker paying massive taxation. The big honey pot is pretty well bottomless because they have you. In fact, they had you—before you were born—down as collateral even to pay off that debt that a previous generation incurred supposedly; and so are the

grandchildren and the great grandchildren. That's why it's a bottomless pit with this odd thing called money, which they use to the maximum for their own ends.

Individuality, as I said before, is a fairly recent phenomenon; and prior to the Industrial Age, it was a rare person who could break through into individual freedom of thought even. They had the limitation of knowledge. They had massive indoctrination of religion and that was all they knew. That's what became their reality for them. Very simplistic religions of do's and don'ts and obey government regardless of how bad government was. We are steamrolling into the next phase, the crucial phase of where, as I say, the velvet glove is off the fist of the Knight Commander and they plan to scare the wits out of everyone and have them submit as good trembling peasantry should when faced with their betters. Those who are superior by their own declarations and by their own proof of being successful, in the Darwinist socialist terms of acquiring vast amounts of wealth through cunning and skill and holding on to it through generations. They have passed, as far as they are concerned, all the tests necessary by the laws of nature to dominate you and everyone and everything on the planet, right down to numbering and chipping everything as the old book says, the Revelations—the revealing of a plan, very, very old indeed.

The association of marketing strategies and linear thought is what brings you to the acceptance of technological advances, which become your masters, which you think are natural evolutions – from the computer to your little Blueberry to your cell phone to a brain chip. It must be inevitable, surely, and then what's wrong with that? It's to help the sick. That means we're all sick *in their eyes* and we shall all be cured of the sickness of the potential of being an individual with individual rights. That's what it's all about.

They've already trained children to accept this. They'll think it's quite natural, a natural evolution. The parents have been dumbed-down so much they can't tell them. <u>All mammals</u> in nature look towards a parent to warn them of that which is dangerous. If the parent doesn't know, the child won't think twice about something that it's actually dangerous to them. They have separated the communication between the generations. They have separated the genders. They have them battling teach other. Now they have sub-groups of genders battling each other. Divide and conquer. Divide and conquer. Supply the leaders to every little group and sub-group and then bring them together in NGOs, which is a new form of democracy, the Soviet form. That's what the Soviet system meant: rule by councils – unelected councils but approved councils; and after all, if they want to save little marsupial in Australia or some little frog in the field, “they'll just have to take your land away,” so you can't interfere with that. It's for the “greater good,” don't you know?

This is the world we live in. It's getting worse and now the big boys as I say are ready to start confiscating the property and locking up those who are classified as dissident. Those who won't buckle under as good little whimpering weaklings should, because psychopaths who are sadomasochistic are afraid of those who can stare them in the eyes and say to them "I know what you are" and expose them. This is the time. The time is now for everyone with the abilities and the knowledge to speak out, to start doing it. Yes, you will be disregarded by many of the cowards in society whose condition has taken on better than others, but you'll also be heard by those who crave to know. We don't have time to pussyfoot around anymore.

Last night, I watched a test of this scalar weaponry all around me for hours in the sky. It wasn't wall-lightning or anything like that. This was the new normal as this stuff blasted away all night

long without a sound, with bright flashes where you could even see the center of the superheated pockets of air which ignited. It went on hour after hour, after hour after hour in a clear sky. This is the new norm, and it's partly HAARP technology and scalar technology coupled and arrayed with the satellites of the Star Wars technologies, which old Mr. Reagan talked about but he wasn't the first. We already had weaponized space.

Now is the time to speak out. Now is the time reach out to those who are younger, because the buck has been passed by enough generations to the next generations to collect a debt; and you can't do that to anyone. The reason we're in the mess we're in is because previous generations were bribed by pensions and plastic cards to enjoy themselves so they keep their mouths shut and their heads down. That's why we are now at this stage and we're in the mess we're in, and you can't pass that buck on to the next generation. They don't have the skills, the knowledge, and they've had the hardest attack on them through Ritalin and inoculations to affect their brain. We have to do it for them. We must do it for them and ourselves, and that's what human spirit is all about.

For those who understand what I am talking about, I hope you will take the information which will be written up for transcripts and you can pass them out. In addition, I hope that people will send donations to keep me going and I'll try and expand what I do, because we can't pussyfoot around now at this critical time in history. The one thing I do say is this is an exciting time to live, because previous generations in the previous centuries could only speculate about this period that we're now in. We don't have to speculate. We see it around us. We're living it now. This is the pivotal point for the past, present and future.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods to with you.

"Che Sara" by Jose Feliciano

Paese mio che stai sulla collina
Disteso come un vecchio addormentato;
La noia l'abbandono il niente
Son la tua malattia

Paese mio ti lascio io vado via.

Che sara
che sara
che sara
Che sara
della mia vita chi lo sa!
So far tutto o forse niente
da domani si vedra
E sara
sara quel che sara.

Gli amici miei son quasi tutti via
E gli altri partiranno dopo me

Peccato perche stavo bene in loro compagnia
Ma tutto passa tutto se ne va.

Che sara
che sara
che sara
Che sara
della mia vita chi lo sa!
Con me porto la chitarra
e se la notte piangero
Una nenia di paese suonero.

Amore mio ti bacio sulla bocca
Che fu la fonte del mio primo amore

Ti do appuntamento
come quando non lo so

Ma so soltanto che ritornero.

Che sara
che sara
che sara
Che sara
della mia vita chi lo sa!
Con me porto la chitarra
e se la notte piangero
Una nenia di paese suonero.

Che sara
che sara
che sara
Che sara
della mia vita chi lo sa!
So far tutto o forse niente
da domani si vedra
E sara
sara quel che sara.

Che sara
che sara
che sara
Che sara
della mia vita chi lo sa!
Con me porto la chitarra
e se la notte piangero
Una nenia di paese suonero.

Che sara

che sara
che sara
Che sara

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk): "INTEGRATION OF THE AMERICAS — FIRST OPEN DECLARATION, MARCH 23, 2005" August 23, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – August 23, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"They Call it Democracy" by Bruce Cockburn

Padded with power here they come
International loan sharks backed by the guns
Of market hungry military profiteers
Whose word is a swamp and whose brow is smeared
With the blood of the poor

Who rob life of its quality
Who render rage a necessity
By turning countries into labour camps
Modern slavers in drag as champions of freedom

Sinister cynical instrument
Who makes the gun into a sacrament --
The only response to the deification
Of tyranny by so-called "developed" nations'
Idolatry of ideology

North South East West
Kill the best and buy the rest
It's just spend a buck to make a buck
You don't really give a flying fuck
About the people in misery

IMF dirty MF
Takes away everything it can get
Always making certain that there's one thing left
Keep them on the hook with insupportable debt

See the paid-off local bottom feeders
Passing themselves off as leaders
Kiss the ladies shake hands with the fellows
Open for business like a cheap bordello

And they call it democracy
And they call it democracy

And they call it democracy
And they call it democracy

See the loaded eyes of the children too
Trying to make the best of it the way kids do
One day you're going to rise from your habitual feast
To find yourself staring down the throat of the beast
They call the revolution

IMF dirty MF
Takes away everything it can get
Always making certain that there's one thing left
Keep them on the hook with insupportable debt

And they call it democracy
And they call it democracy
And they call it democracy
And they call it democracy

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You can also find me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. It is the 23rd of August 2007.

Watching the latest fracas, need I say farce, concerning the integrations of the Americas, which is going on in Quebec as the leaders of the three main countries, the primary countries, have signed further deals openly, really, semi-openly. Nothing is really open to the public. We get to see the icing outside. We don't see what's inside the cake. We're given pabulum by the media to make us think, or not think at all, but we just think basically that managers are managing us very well, so we don't think much about what they're doing. We get these vague statements you'll hear in the upcoming recordings that were done in 2005, because the 2005 meeting was more openly pronounced as an integration of the Americas. The politicians themselves, and you'll hear this on the tapes coming up, apparently gave one set of facts to the public, as they always do with the media's cooperation, yet the same media admits that off camera it was far more intense. We get statements like "*building on our strengths,*" which is so vague and nonsensical that we're left hanging in the wind like laundry. That's what it's like. We've got these silly phrases, as the politicians not even nimbly dodge around questions. We get pithy answers by perhaps third-rate politicians.

They don't need first-rate politicians with quick wits anymore. We're so dumbed down and complacent. Now, the way it was presented in Canada in 2005, it started with an announcement on the CBC news of the declaration by The Council on Foreign Relations, concerning the fact that they were supposedly behind all the drafting of the legislation. The Council on Foreign Relations is an unelected body, a non-governmental body of men and women that belongs to The Royal Institute for International Affairs, which again is non-democratic organization set-up a hundred odd years ago to counter what was called democracy. The elites knew the peasants were getting rather uppity now that they had a little bit of learning and access to a few books. They knew they were demanding rights and all this kind of stuff, and the Chartist Movement before that. Therefore, like the good elitists always do, and why shouldn't they? They've always been in charge, they thought they'd give you a show called democracy, where you can pretend to elect people and they'll pretend that you did elect these guys. The agenda steamrolls ahead because The Royal Institute for International Affairs would place their own men at the top. That's all you

have to do with any group of people. In fact, they love large groups of people. That way one person at the top can rule over thousands or millions since the millions don't think for themselves.

Never underestimate the vast stupidity of great amounts of people. This trick has been used over and over down through history. The Cecil Rhodes Foundation was another part of the same Royal Institute designed to take over the world's natural resources and train Rhode Scholars from all countries, including the United States, for global citizenship to push the coordinated effort, to bring the world first into big trading blocks like Karl Marx talked about. The three big trading blocks, Europe, the Americas and the Pacific Rim area and even set-up the Pacific Council for Relations, another branch for The Royal Institute for International Affairs, to deal with the Far East. They've been running this show for a long, long time, for over a hundred years and the general public didn't know. Most of them still don't know, and sad to say, most of them will not care until it hits them personally.

You'll hear a statement by William Weld, who's the ex-Massachusetts governor, who chaired this Council on Foreign Relations meeting aired on television as the council for the first time as their own council, and next to him was Manley who was the Deputy Prime Minister. He just left politics and now he's sitting in his other chair as a member of The Council on Foreign Relations, and he wears, in Canada, the Canadian Institute for International Affairs hat. In the States, it's The Council on Foreign Relations. When he goes to Britain, it's The Royal Institute for International Affairs. Every Commonwealth country has this department. If you want to find out who they are, contact the boys at the top, from the Prime Minister down to the top Privy Council, and you'll find them all stacked as members of this great worldwide Institute for International Affairs. They're all working on the same agenda for the same masters, and they lie happily to the public when they go into politics and guide you through the next phase and the next phase, and then back into The Council on Foreign Relations or whatever else they want to call it, because the hats are all really the same. It's the same organization.

You'll hear terms, as I say, that are so vague by the politicians concerning sovereignty. We all want to keep our sovereignty. We heard all this as the United Europe and the guys who kept signing the agreements would deny to the public that this meant complete integration. They have no problem lying, because it's called a noble lie. We're just too dumb and stupid to see what's for your own good. That's what they say amongst themselves. We're treated like children. Even the comments by the reporters to the public, as they reinterpret what they've supposed to have said. You'll notice that after every politician speaks. You'll hear them reinterpreting what you just heard yourself. The talk like they're talking down to children, and essentially they are, because the general populace don't really listen consciously to anything, they're so dumbed down and over stuffed with entertainment and noise and media and ethereal voices that come via radio and television. They can't tell the difference between reality and fiction, most of them, and they can't and never will for the vast majority, believe they have such an incredible agenda steamrolling ahead.

I'm not talking just about the integration of the Americas. If you listen to these tapes you'll hear them actually say it's going to be all of the Americas. You'll hear that said if you listen intently.

The first speaker here is William Weld, who is ex-Massachusetts governor. Here he is wearing his other hat for The Council on Foreign Relations turn on a public declaration. The first public

declaration that I've seen him as a body ever give, just before they turn to the Waco Conference, these guys were on first to say the necessity of the basic integration of the Americas is the idea.

Beginning of Clip:

NEIL MacDONALD: They admit they are removed from power and that their plan in any event tends to ignore political reality.

WILLIAM WELD: Our self-image is we're truth tellers. Telling the truth to policymakers and we haven't always dallied to count the potential political cost or difficulty.

NEIL MacDONALD: Still it's a great big radical plan and it's getting some attention at least in Canada. The group of thinkers proposes a North America with unrestricted streamlined freedom of movement across borders for its residents. Integrated trade policy ala European Union and harmonize visa and certain immigration regulations. Merged law enforcement of full sharing of intelligence and information about foreign visitors. NORAD would be expanded beyond missile and air defense to maritime surveillance and a shared energy strategy, a plan guaranteed to anger Canadian and Mexican nationalists if the other proposals don't. The three countries would jointly plan stewardship of fossil fuel reserves. And, for good measure, John Manley added on full mobility of labor.

JOHN MANLEY: Why would we not in Canada want to invite the best and brightest who want to come and work in our country and contribute to do so?

NEIL MacDONALD: The panel acknowledged that public opinion in Canada and Mexico is not overly warm towards the Bush administration, but said Manley.

JOHN MANLEY: It is important that we realize where we are located in the world and where our interests are and that we need to pursue what I would call an exercise of mature sovereignty.

NEIL MacDONALD: Off-camera the panel used starker logic. If there is ever another catastrophic attack here, and if for some reason Canadian or Mexican security is blamed, the border may slam shut and the economic damage will be incalculable. With a scenario like that one, says the panel, better that everyone's already in bed with one another. Neil MacDonald, CBC News, Washington."

Alan: Next to William Weld was Mr. Manley, who was the Deputy Prime Minister for Canada and just left politics to wear his other cap for the same Council on Foreign Relations, which is The Royal Institute for International Affairs. The reporter for the CBC was Holton.

UNIDENTIFIED REPORTER: A deal that calls for sweeping coordination of security, economic and health issues. Unsealed document. It's a sham there. Mexican counterpart, Vicente Fox. The leaders gathered today for a summit at Bush's Texas ranch. They signed a deal for even closer cooperation then they downplayed their differences. They were also careful to portray themselves on friendly terms, but critics point out the three amigos can at times have competing agendas and that may affect any promises of increased cooperation. This is CBC's David Halton reports.

DAVID HALTON: An invitation to the ranch. George Bush's way of showing that his guests are friends. That he holds no grudges over past disagreements. Bush, Paul Martin and Mexican President, Vicente Fox stroll together, lunch together and appeared to get on well enough for Martin to say he's ready to hold their next summit at his farm in Quebec.

Are you inviting the two presidents here?

PRESIDENT BUSH: I certainly would.

DAVID HALTON: Earlier at a joint news conference in Waco Bush said the partnership with Canada and Mexico is strong.

PRESIDENT BUSH: There are going to be disagreements and differences and a fair amount of questions. Do we have the capacity to continue moving forward with the relationship? The answer is absolutely.

DAVID HALTON: The proof Bush said is the leaders' agreement today to strengthen the North American economy and tighten border security. Among many commitments the leaders agreed to cut red tape that hurts trade, move people and cargo to their borders more efficiently and coordinate strategies to deal with terrorism.

PRIME MINISTER PAUL MARTIN: "What we're really talking about here is not a big bang. We're talking about big progress."

DAVID HALTON: Bush said the agreement won't lead to a European style union that should be expanded into a wider partnership with all of Latin America.

PRESIDENT BUSH: "I see one based upon free trade that would then entail commitment to markets and democracy, transparency, rule of law."

DAVID HALTON: For his part Martin was careful to protect his political flanks at home. He complained about hostile U.S. trade actions and said he won't change his mind about staying out of BMD, the U.S. missile defense program.

PRIME MINISTER PAUL MARTIN: "On BMD the file is closed. But our cooperation, in terms of defense, in terms of our borders, in terms of the defense of our common frontiers, is not only very clear, but it is being accentuated."

DAVID HALTON: A leader at a news conference Martin said Canadian independence will in no way be compromised by the new agreement.

PRIME MINISTER PAUL MARTIN: "None of the three countries wants to surrender sovereignty. What we want to do is to build on our existing strengths."

DAVID HALTON: Martin also dismissed criticism in some Canadian business that today's agreement is too timid and won't be carried through. He said the three leaders have agreed to hold these summits more frequently to ensure that commitments are kept and that the new partnership makes a real difference. David Halton, CBC News in Waco, Texas.

Alan: This clip is from the same day, CTV News, Tom Clark reporting. You hear the techniques discussed under the integration of various guises and obfuscation. At the end Robert Fife is a reporter who leaves us with the opinions we're supposed to be left with.

LLOYD ROBERTSON: In [sealing] border security and trade.

PRIME MINISTER PAUL MARTIN: "I see one based upon free trade."

LLOYD ROBERTSON: But what will it mean for this country's sovereignty? Good evening. It seemed like a big job trying to reshape a continent in one day, but tonight the leaders of Canada the U.S. and Mexico claim that's what they've done. Today at a Texas summit they signed a deal on continental cooperation that covers a lot. Everything from border security to food packaging, 13 subjects in all, noting there will always be differences but it is the strength all together that counts. CTV's Washington Bureau Chief Tom Clark is following this story from Waco, Texas tonight. Tom?

TOM CLARK: Well Lloyd, you could hardly call them the three amigos. These leaders have had problems with one another but they knew that to move forward they'd have to put the past behind them. Eyeball to eyeball for the first time since the fallout of Canada's rejection of missile defense, Martin and Bush tried to diffuse the controversy.

PRESIDENT BUSH: "I'm amazed that we don't have more sharp, whatever you called it, disagreements. Are there differences of opinion? Of course there have. They have been throughout our history and there will be in the future. On BMD the file is closed."

LLOYD ROBERTSON: One file firmly closed but another opened, a new North America. Just a few examples. A common policy on border security for aiding in effect fortress North America. Common regulations on goods and products. For example, the same rules on what goes into a frozen pizza in all three countries and even a common policy on how to handle the outbreak of infectious diseases.

TOM CLARK: How much is this partnership a first step towards continental integration?

PRIME MINISTER PAUL MARTIN: "What we're really talking about here is not a big thing. We're talking about big progress.

PRESIDENT BUSH: "What kind of union might there be? I see one based upon free trade that would then entail commitment to markets and democracy, transparency, rule of law."

TOM CLARK: But the very use of the word 'union' had the Prime Minister on the defensive. Later in the day, he denied that the plan means handing powers to Washington.

PRESIDENT BUSH: "All three sovereign nations and we've made it very clear are very jealous of their sovereignty. But we also recognize that that sovereignty would be much, much stronger if North America is competitive."

UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: A relaxed stroll after lunch at the Bush ranch hides the fact that these are three leaders in a hurry. The European and Asian economies are quickly closing in on North America, and then there is politics. President Fox is soon to retire. President Bush is in his last term and Paul Martin faces an uncertain political future, which is why their officials have been given just three months to draw up a road map.

TOM CLARK: As he always does when he meets President Bush, Paul Martin brought up the issue of softwood lumber and as always their appears to be no solution on the horizon indicating that perhaps it's a lot easier to talk about visions of the future than it is to deal with the problems of the present. Lloyd?

LLOYD ROBERTSON: Thank you, Tom. CBC's Tom Clark with me from Waco, Texas tonight where he's been following events of this day. Our Ottawa Bureau Chief, Robert Fife. Bob, let's you and I move straight to the big picture. What are the advantages for Canada in all of this?

ROBERT FIFE: Lloyd, I think Canadians have to look at what are the disadvantages of not joining a continental economic union. North America is facing stiff competition from the fast growing economies of China and India as well as the European Union. If we want to maintain our high standard of living, then we have to form a competitive economic bloc. Do Canadians really care for example how much cheese goes into a Canadian frozen pizza? This is about expanding NAFTA, creating prosperity and making us more competitive.

LLOYD ROBERTSON: But you know there are going to be concerns raised about sovereignty, so how do Canadians maintain independence and go ahead with this?

ROBERT FIFE: Well, Canada joining NAFTA, our trade doubled, 87 percent of our exports went to the United States, yet we still did not join the war in Iraq. We did not join the U.S. missile defense system. Take the European for example. Great Britain joined the war in Iraq but France didn't. Nobody is suggesting that Great Britain or France lost their sovereignty.

LLOYD ROBERTSON: Well in any case our North American leaders seemed determined to move quickly. They're asking for responses within 90 days. Thank you, Bob.

End of Clip.

Alan: To me there is nothing new in this. I've known this before I came to North America, because I've read all the books they've published about it, I've read all the rationalizations that they published, read mainly by the lower helpers in fact and bankers and so on, to justify the need to integrate. You'll also hear the number 13 points, just like the American Revolution couldn't start till there were 13 states. Unlucky for some, eh?

Back to the Knights Templars. There's nothing new under the sun, expect that the propaganda is becoming very childish. In fact, I was trying to think where I heard this kind of talk down to child type propaganda, and I realized it was from the Soviet Union. That's exactly how the politburo and the good paternal – paternity at the top talk down to the people as though there's a kind of grandpa talking down to the child. That's how you're treated today. They know at the top they don't have to deal with intellect. They know that most people don't care. They know that

people who live and die until they're 80 or 90 today are generally as immature as a person who is 10 years of age. It's a sad comment to make but it's true.

We're being drugged. We're being inoculated. Our food has been so heavily tampered with I'm surprised that any of us are still walking around at all, in whatever shape we're in, never mind thinking clearly at all. We've been under attack for a long time. Now these are the same groups that want to reduce the population. It's the same groups who think, mind you, these workers that you'll hear on the tape, they think they're all going to get saved themselves because they're so important.

Perhaps as you start thinking and re-thinking the agenda because once they start reducing the population and drugging them even more intensely from the air, as they're doing as they whack us with this aerial spraying everyday worldwide, this big Wizard of Oz act in the sky, we won't need all these helpers any more, will we? We won't need the politicians to lie to us and con us, so what good are they going to be to their masters? and they never learn this down through history. They're the first to get wiped out themselves when they have no purpose, because their masters believe in total efficiency. If we go by the Soviet Union, which is really a model for the whole planet, we find that everybody who worked for the politburo and all the bureaucrats were more heavily spied upon that the average peasant. Nothing has changed. It was the same in the west. Always has been. They've got to know how everyone's thinking that works for them. They have to know how predictable they are. They don't want people with a little bit of knowledge spilling some of those beans down to the public.

These tapes were recorded in March 2005, as I say, opened by a statement when The Council on Foreign Relations with the big CFR banner behind them all, as they sat behind all these desks, came out for the first time as a body. Not just as one person as an adviser to; and most people have seen this on television, a member of Council on Foreign Relations advising someone during a newscast and you're meant to think that this is some kind of official government body, but it's not. It's no more federal than the Federal Bank or Federal Express. It's a non-governmental body but it's a parallel government. This is the parallel government that Margaret Thatcher talked about in her world tour, which is entitled "The New World Order." To reiterate, they claimed a long time ago that democracy is just too slow for progress, because all these little psychopathic politicians at the bottom couldn't get anything done as their egos clashed and they all tried to get some status over society.

They are right about that at the top. They're better psychopaths and they understand the psychopathic nature. They understand the lesser ones very well. They would do the same themselves if they had to start all over again. However, they do realize that all the bickering and fighting and the scandals that goes on doesn’t help them get their big plan out through. They are the great builders at the top. They've always been into massive building projects, even when the Romans came into Britain and forced their money system on them for a little while before they pulled out again. The whole idea was to tax it all back. I mean use their labor or slave labor to build big cities and roads. Roads are very essential. The Romans built roads everywhere. Huge roads, generally very straight, so they can move their armies very quickly from one place to the next. This is now called the rapid deployment forces, the technique, and they need the big NAFTA highways for what's coming up in the next 20-odd years, according to the Department of Defence.

They know there's going to be riots on a massive scale because the standard of living is to plummet like a stone. That's why the Department of Defence sees nothing but chaos and uprisings and sporadic 'flashmobs' as they call them. Probably flashmobs when they're all standing outside the store looking for some kind of brown paper bag of rice, just like the Soviet Union used to do then they found out there's no rice left, and after waiting six or seven hours they close the doors. That's the sort of thing they're envisioning for the coming future.

The idea was to create a European trading block, and at the same time be setting up the Far East to takeover the industry of the west. As that was happening they were to start integrating the Americas. The plan is slightly different for the Americas because we alter it slightly for different cultures and different personality types and histories. In the U.S. especially they give them a slightly higher standard of living for a couple of generations, and then, amongst that standard of living, is the thought that they had rights. They knew there would be resistance if they openly came out and integrated, so they had to couch it in different terms, but mainly they had to get a cause, a big overriding cause that would terrify us so that they could rush ahead and integrate while we're occupied with these other causes, other things called terrorism. That's why it happened in 2001 to kick all of this off.

People think that the "***Project for the New American Century***" was a new idea dreamed up by the new conservatives, the neo-con. The new CONS as opposed to the old CON. However, that's nonsense, because Kipling, when he read his poem in the Senate, was sent over on behalf of The Royal Institute for International Affairs to tell them that they were taking over. It was their job to take over and push the rest of the agenda through. The U.S. was already chosen to take over and supply the manpower, the financing, the tax base, the weapons base from Britain to be the policemen of the world. This is a hundred years ago.

We must remember that we are being managed. We tend to forget that fact. We give our world to people when we vote for them. You're voting for someone you don't know at all. You're voting for someone who belongs to organizations you never even think to ask of with other agendas. You vote thinking you're going to have something for nothing, which is what socialism has always been about, promises, promises, the poor man's lotto. That's what voting is. However, it's essential to have the public vote to keep the con game going. In this legal system, this strange psychological prison that we live in of politics and voting, we don't know what to do when we find the leaders take off in some direction, obviously preplanned, because they can't move quickly on anything by themselves.

It takes lots of planning and cooperation and drafting of bills and rules and regulations when they take off in some plan in a coordinated fashion. We don't know what to do about it except just wait till the finish and we'll get the next bunch in and this bunch out. That's what you do in democracy. You vote the present bunch out because you're so sick of them and you try something else. This is so simple and yet these people at the top who are good shepherds and a shepherd is supposed to be friendly to the sheep, so they must be made to appear friendly to the sheep. They will say what you want to hear. Very simple and they promise everything but they don't have people fulfill anything, something that was discussed widely in the 1950s and '60s in various books. They probably don't even need them to fulfill promises anymore, as long as they at least vocalize the fact they understand what your problems are. Of course they understand what your problems are, because their predecessors made it so. They made the problems occur. They're all in this together.

When one leaves, the next one takes over. Jefferson mentioned this, "*When you see an agenda unfurl between the different Houses of Congress, parties moving in parties moving out, the same agenda being followed and you will know you are under a secret tyranny*." Therefore, our whole lives we have been and so were your parents and so were their parents because we never really had what we thought was anything called democracy. The reason they gave anything to the public on a social basis was partly to contain the problems of this dysfunctional society under some kind of tissue paper or band aid, such giving the disabled the most minimal payment you could possibly imagine. They don't want beggars in the streets. They don't want crippled people in the streets. They need to have some conscience at the bottom, as we kept falling over them, so they tuck them away and give them a pittance to live on and we call this humanity. We're also taught to love this system. They brainwash children at school to sign national anthems and things and put their hand over their heart, just like the Egyptians were trained to do a long time ago.

Yet if you stand back and think about it: **What is humane in this system**?

We're conned our whole lives long. The media, as they keep telling people, is an essential part of the CON and CONOLOGY. We need the media to give us our opinions. That's their job. They're between the big boys and you. That's why they're in the middle – middle-men. They peddle you nonsense and you know that they're doing it too. They also, in their own petty fashion at their own level, believe that they are more elite than the general public, because why? They're in the know.

The snobbishness and the egos of the little pretentious people on this planet down through millennia are preposterous. Little strutting beings with their egos and their ambitions as they train us all to compete, compete, compete with each other; and that's why they call it "the human race" and the "races." We're taught to compete. Competition and the game is rigged. The game is rigged because it's a psychopathic system run by psychopaths who don't blush when they lie to whole populations on television. That's you might call it a *strange gift* the psychopath has. They don't get embarrassed as we do because their ego is a super-ego and they must save it at all costs.

For the European Union, when the leaders would meet together to sign the next part of the integration and lie to the public, they had the same absurd obfuscating terminology of closer ties and strength through unity and independence through unity and all this nonsense and sovereignty through unity. Same doublespeak that throws the average Joe; and this is true, the average Joe's is trained to accept it this way. It throws him off kilter so he stops thinking at all about it. The topic is out of his mind. It's gone. Whenever those who understand can think through it all, it sounds absurd because it is absurd. It's doublespeak. Then when they build on their strengths they said, *well what does that mean? Build on what strengths? Define strengths.* They don't define it to you.

You'll hear at the end the reporter from CTV, Robert Fife giving a summary as to why really this is all a good thing. He probably belongs to The Council on Foreign Relations, too, unless he wants a seat on it, because you can't apply for a job there you see for membership. You've got to be asked and you prove your worth. Then they go on about Europe's there and we can't compete with – we've got to compete with Europe and then we have the united Pacific Rim Region under a super parliament, we'll have to compete with them; and it's a race to the bottom of competition as your wages go down and down and down, obviously, obviously because you can't complete and turn out a product the same price as China, so where do you go from there? Downward. There's no other option.

The world is to be standardized in a new global plantation. Then tidy humans live all over the place have got to be herded into the big sheep pens, the habitat areas, which isn't surprising you see because they used the Europeans to clear the Americas and put the American Indians on reservations. Now that the job is done and you have no more purpose coming up shortly, then they herd us all into the new reservations for white people and all other colors; and they're called "habitat areas." Same thing. If it walks like a duck and quacks like a duck, it's a duck. Just like the American Indians, the conditions will go down and down and down and the death rate will go up, which is all part of the policy because the boys at the top base everything around economics and efficiency. This present society with its glut of credit cards is a temporary little society with its temporary pleasures, so that you'll be stuffed full of playing yourself forever as all this rushes forward before they pull the plug on your fun and games and start pulling in the credit cards and cutting you off.

We're treated like children and we adapt to the treatment intellectually. Those with eyes to see have noticed the building up of massive internal armies in every country under many names and guises for over 20 years, all being prepared for something that's going to come down the pike, something unpleasant. Not because the elite put anything down to chance, far from it. You see they know what they're going to pull step-by-step on the general population of the world in fact, and they know the reactions from the different segments of society and they're all ready for it. That's why they know. That's why the Department of Defence – look at my website under the article section. That's why they mention chaos for the next 25, 30 years.

We're trained to stop our cars with the Mothers Against Drug Driving fiasco. That's how they train you to accept being stopped for no reason by the authorities. Now it's coming up to checkpoints for terrorism and people are accepting that as normal because we adapt very quickly; the most adaptable species on the planet. If there's a prayer that the elite say at all to their deity or themselves, it's that one "thank goodness the people are so adaptable." The elite will trigger sporadic events when it suits them to get the backlash they want to get the next part of the chess game going forward, because that's all it is. It's a big chess game with the population who don't even know they're on the board.

They are different segments of society and people who are waking up in different stages. Some get stuck at one stage and can't go any further, because to face it is horrific. It's a horrific thing to wake up out of a dream into nightmare for most people. You can't close that box again. That lid you can't close it and it's not easy to become a stranger amongst your own people when you know things and they don't want to know. Many people get stuck on "we can save this. We can save that. We can keep this, keep that."

The elite gave us cultures that preceded this particular one at the moment, this techno electro culture. They have decided they are changing their system because they have no more use for the old one. They are the master builders because they build societies and cultures and knock them down when they're building a new one. You demolish the old to bring in the new, and demolish means flattening completely. We're hearing terms used today concerning terrorism. Little PR blurbs put out by the Pentagon and other major Department of Defense spokespersons who are trained in parroting what think tanks have dreamed up, and little catch phrases and little statements as they change their sights. Their turn their sights on some other target and we adapt to it so quickly that we forget who we were fighting before. This is what Orwell talked about in

"***1984***", who we're at war with today. It happens so easily and swiftly that most people don't remember who they were initially at war with at all.

When 9/11 happened, the following day, Brzezinski of all people spoke out on national television saying it was Bin Laden, but he was telling that even before the dust settled. It's Bin Laden from Afghanistan so we all went to war supposedly with Afghanistan. The cave man – we're hunting a cave man in Afghanistan. Two years later major polling survey companies released their polls and admitted that the press themselves had done such a good job in convincing the people, mainly Americas, the U.S. citizens, that Saddam Hussein was behind it in Iraq and the public couldn't remember anything about Afghanistan. That's how easy they can move you from one target to the next without you noticing.

Are we fighting East Asia or West Asia today? Perfidious England as Napoleon called them who made treaties and alliances and broke them just as quickly in this strange game called "the balance of power" where they'd build up an inferior country against a superior – they'd arm them to the teeth and have a war going until the inferior country became the superior country. Once that happened they'd find another inferior one and take down the new superior country. That's what he was talking about, and the U.S. has taken over long ago the same formula because all the boys at the top of the U.S. work for the same organization; the same global organization based out of London and New York.

I don't know if there are many pygmies left in the world, but I'm surprised, because if there are, they could make them the deadliest enemy we've ever saw in our whole lives. Quite simple and not even blink when they gave you the propaganda to do with it. It's sad to say the public would accept it. We have insults to intelligence on a daily basis even in this little tape – tonight's tape from the 2005 integration signing treaty you'll hear Mr. Martin the ex-Prime Minister of Canada – and, by the way, just walked into that job taken over from Chretien who retired, but before he did that Mr. Martin left politics for about eight months. He was a lifelong politician, always knew at top, and that's all they need were the ones at the top, were your men like Professor Carroll Quigley talked about in his book "***Tragedy & Hope"*** and "***The Anglo-American Establishment***".

Mr. Martin worked for the United Nations during that period and then he walks back from the United Nations and becomes Prime Minister again. You'll hear him saying during this little clip from the conference that Canada had some differences and you'll notice that we are not in Iraq for instance. What he forgot to say, no, because our job is to go into Afghanistan and Canada is still policing Afghanistan. This is how they treat us, like children with pseudo misleading statements, half-truths and big lies and vague comments like "strength from power and power from strength" and all that rubbish. War is peace. Peace is slavery.

We're watching the techniques. We're listening to the techniques. We hear them being dinned into our ears by propagandists. For the average Joe it wouldn't matter what is said around them, as long as they can get up the next day and go to whatever employment they're at and come back and play. The sun is out. It must be normal. They don't notice the big net that's being spread around them and under them and above them that's slowly being tightened. The only antidote to the system is something called "humaneness" as opposed to the psychopathic system we're in, or the one antithesis of it, which would be force, which is what they want because all you get then are the next bunch of psychopaths taking over, always using the same system. Again, you cannot use the monetary system and get anything clean from it. It will always reassert itself into the

same corruption of con men and those who wink and joke towards each other in front of the ‘herds of the public’ as they like to call the people.

I told people years ago on the radio that if you are silly enough to vote and give authority over yourself to these people, you better demand and find out who these people are and what organizations they belong to. What organizations they have given oaths to and all the various Masonic institutions that they belong to and secret societies or "*societies with secrets*" as they like to call them. Not the bottom level characters that really just join a club. Any different from Christians going to church. They want to belong to a social club with similar customs and topics. They go above the level ranks into the higher ones that want ambitions. The ones who make their money and their livelihood through cunning and charging big fees for doing so. You'll find they all belong to these organizations. Empire clubs, round tables. That was the Lord Alfred Milner Society that merged with the Cecil Rhodes Society, which became The Royal Institute for International Affairs and The Council on Foreign Relations.

You must do your homework. It doesn't take much of a search even of our recent history to find out the directions that they characters have been guiding us along for the last hundred-odd years. You can go much, much further back for sure, but at least you know what's been happening in the last century and why. The prospect of the future is not good, should these guys pull off their stunts in this age of chaos, because you bring the biggest changes at the end of an age by causing complete and utter chaos and fear and terror using standard techniques of plague, famine, warfare. Now they've added their machinery to it. They're high-tech weaponry of weather manipulation and warfare and earthquakes and so on. All stuff in the HAARP Treaty. The weather warfare treaty signed at the United Nations in the 1970s. Look it up for yourselves. Don't ask me to do it for you.

At the end of an age they foster something which has worked at the end of every other age, according to the histories, and that's the New Age. What they call the "*New Age*" is nothing new at all. It's the same old stuff of channeling and narcissistic behavior, and narcissism works very well with a lot of the New Agers or the me generation. They bring in the same old techniques over and over in bizarre, bizarre movements that can actually lead vast bodies of people, those on the fringes into a form of mental collapse eventually as they search for ways out of the predicaments they're in, through either a deity saving them or becoming a god themselves and saving themselves or walking through portals into other dimensions and all the other stuff. That's promoted. The same stuff that's been promoted in the last ages, at the ends of them. Why change the formula when it worked before? There's no need to. In fact, you emulate it**,** you bring it all back and promote it.

You teach people that nothing at all is real and therefore, just like many of the Hindus of India, they allow things to happen to them, especially the lower orders. If nothing’s real then why worry about it, even when you're being killed off or your families are being killed off? It's all illusions, right? When people’s hearts will fail them. Same old stuff down through the ages for fear. We've been studied like laboratory rats for thousands of years. Everything in life that we think, feel is torn apart and critically analytically analyzed over and over again so that the masters can have understanding of their pray.

I once saw a video of some people who were rounded up by the Nazis on what looked like a factory type of background; muddy field outside factories and this one group were all huddled all

together with about two or three soldiers with rifles guarding them. This little officer yelled to them and picked maybe three or four at a time and they told them to run to this trench, where they did, they ran and jumped in the trench where they stood rock still and they were shot in the back of the head. Then they get another three or four or five and tell them to do the same. Now those in the main group saw this happening and yet they obeyed and obeyed and even ran when they were told to run to their deaths. The art of obedience, why does it work so well even when it's obvious to someone on the sidelines watching they're going to their deaths?

The reason is that the more you're taught that you live in a high advanced society and culture, your mind will be unable to accept that this unthinkable thing is actually happening, right to the bitter last second you will refuse to believe it and that's why you'll run. This was studied even thousands of years ago and that's why they know at the top it works; and these records are kept in archives and taught to the higher psychopaths that like to do the dirty deeds. They get off on this kind of stuff, or as they said in the Communist society, the slaughtering of millions is just historical necessity. That's the same terminology that's used by the present bunch in the parallel government bringing the population down to a manageable level, a necessary level, an efficient level, is just historical necessity.

During this age of chaos when they bring all this stuff on with more shouting at the moment than reality of wolf, wolf that eventually they will bring the realities upon you outside of what they are doing, which is the weather warfare; and that's been obvious for years for anyone who wanted to think at all, they will release a whole arsenal of things on the public and plagues of course is one of their prime topics. Even H.G. Wells and a whole bunch of promoters of this new system that talked about the necessity of bringing back new forms of the Black Death and so on to reduce the population.

Malthus talked about this in the 1700s. It's being reiterated by many of them since then, right down to the present. Even David Suzuki with his open statement on national television, this geneticist who fronts for the World Wildlife Fund talked about the necessity of bringing down the population by three quarters or so to save the earth, you understand. They must doublespeak for themselves because the elite believe they should save all the resources, what's left for themselves and their own offspring, since they are the superior breed. We saw this portrayed through a predictive programming movie amongst many other movies called "***Deep Impact***." The scenario there was a big meteorite was flying towards earth and it's going to smash into the earth and kill all life on the planet. So after the usual drama and the hero stuff as they went off to try and break it up into smaller parts, they went through the process, which they will do for plagues et cetera. It's already planned out of who will be saved in underground bunkers and shelters with its own air supplies and filters et cetera. In the movie you see all the essential people were saved first, only logically so. Isn't that right? Eventually the seats that are left in the bunkers we'll put it to a national lotto for the public. A world lotto, because that's what the public get, lottos and scratch and wins. Then those who didn't get the lotto, well, they just sat peaceably and combed their hair as they were dying kind of stuff. That's how we're supposed to behave when all this breaks out, on queue of course.

Not easy to understand all of this or accept it, because we are talking about the unthinkable, yet we have to face it. To thwart it and to let these guys know that we know all about them. We know all about their tricks and their plans and agendas. We've read their books. The decision for humanity is up to humans. Many will decide not to know. That is a choice, but in reality, deep down they do know. That is also their choice. These are symptoms talked about thousands of

years ago under collective sins and all this kind of stuff. Many different names given to the same phenomena and yet the world has often been guided from disaster by a few who say the right things and do the right things at the right times and point a different way out of it in the dialectic. The problem being the different way out of it is so foreign to our conditioning that most people would never go for it.

Now those who've been following me for a while know that I am not out there to sell, sell, sell all the products made by the hands of men. I sell a few books and a few DVDs and CDs to take over by – I also accept donations which keeps me going too, because I could certainly be writing a lot more if I wasn't doing all the talks. However, at this time that we're in at the moment it's imperative to spread the word as fast as possible, because any suffering that is happening at the moment is nothing to the suffering that is planned. They have planned to contain it, too, as it all goes down, including the propaganda that will go with it to keep everyone passive as they whimper themselves into the ground.

There's a lot of good people in the world and there's a lot of caring people, but they're outnumbered by the vast majority who don't care. I keep telling people it's not a matter of numbers, as I say, it's a few people who can change the direction that we're going along this dog-eat-dog competitive psychopathic system, which we can either go along with to the bitter end, even though we know the writing on the wall and what the ending is; or we can try and find a better way. That's a decision we all have at the moment and the better way starts with discussion amongst people and friends. There are many little seminars across the world now bringing this kind of topic out and at least vocalizing it and that's how everything starts is speaking it out into existence and discussions begin.

From myself and Hamish here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"The Winner Takes it All" by Abba

I don't wanna talk
About the things we've gone through
Though it's hurting me
Now it's history
I've played all my cards
And that's what you've done too
Nothing more to say
No more ace to play

The winner takes it all
The lose are standing small
Beside the victory
That's their destiny

I was in your arms
Thinking I belonged there
I figured it made sense
Building me a fence
Building me a home
Thinking I'd be strong there

But I was a fool
Playing by the rules

The gods may throw a dice
Their minds as cold as ice
And someone way down here
Loses someone dear
The winner takes it all
The loser has to fall
It's simple and it's plain
Why should I complain.

But tell me does she kiss
Like I used to kiss you?
Does it feel the same
When she calls your name?
Somewhere deep inside
You must know I miss you
But what can I say
Rules must be obeyed

The judges will decide
The likes of me abide
Spectators of the show
Always staying low
The game is on again
A lover or a friend
A big thing or a small
The winner takes it all

I don't wanna talk
If it makes you feel sad
And I understand
You've come to shake my hand
I apologize
If it makes you feel bad
Seeing me so tense
No self-confidence
But you see
The winner takes it all
The winner takes it all...

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk): "SYNCHRONICITIES, PSYCHOTRONICS AND BEHAVIOUR MODIFICATION — BY ENVIRONMENTAL STIMULI" August 30, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – August 30, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You'll also find me on alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. It is August 30th, 2007.

Strange things happen once in a while in all our lives, things which are inexplicable to an extent. Today was one of those days for me. When I got up wondering about the spraying and the effects it's having on the public, plus the psychotronic warfare, the scalar weaponry, which is also used on top of the spraying or in combination with the spraying to alter the moods and the reactions to the public.

At the post office today, I watched as a woman tried to tally up the figures for a few things that I was posting out and it came to $202, which is about 100-odd dollars just over what it should be. That's the kind of day it's been everywhere I went, and a slight confusion. When I went to the bank, as soon as I got up to the teller, down went the computers and they had to resort back to the calculators and confusion, once again, as the woman tallied up the same amount of figures and got four different answers each time. It wasn't a complicated project by any stretch of the imagination, but I watched the reactions, as I say, all day to the people around me.

Same thing when I went to the grocery store and there's this woman in front who had her usual groceries and two bags that she'd filled with dates and things and hadn't put any price on or the sticker on, and held up me who was right behind her for about 20 minutes while she had to go back and find them and get the number and the bin and all that stuff. That's the kind of day it's been; and yet, the odd thing is, I knew it was going to be one of those days before I started it. You get that little precognition there. A little bit of déjà vu and you just know what's going to happen, so each thing is no surprise to you when it does happen. Kind of like the Matrix movie when the programs overlap and there's a time lapse when you see something twice. That's kind of like the feeling you get when you have one of those days. I wouldn't be surprised if the confusion in people that we're witnessing is due to not only the inhalation of the spraying, which may be laced with drugs as well as the metallic substances that's been found, plus the HAARP playing on top of it, is having an effect on the public in ways they don't understand.

They certainly are not reacting to situations in their own environment or to the world situation as people really should be. The bank teller was mentioning that the U.S. dollar is pretty well par

with the Canadian dollar; and I said to her, "*It's because we're merging you see by 2010,*" and she said, "*That will never happen*." Why would it never happen? Because in her little mind, her world, her conditioning, it could never happen. There's no foresight. There's no thought. There's no recollection of the trade agreements being signed. Nothing was there at all except her idea that that could never happen. Then her next comment was interesting, was off-handed almost absent minded when she said, "*The cultures are all the same now anyway*." I said that's right. We've had the same culture for years, same indoctrination, same television. We speak the same language, we do the same things, buy the same things from the stores, which are just chains, from north to south, east to west, so really it's no big deal. We've already been lined up to merge. That's the whole idea behind the big corporations and their chain stores.

As Professor Carroll Quigley said, "the new CEOs will be the feudal overlords with their international corporations," and we see that's happened. In reality, there is no competition at the top because these CEOs pop in and out of politics. They go into the big corporations. Then they move into their competitor's position. They change seats like musical chairs and you couldn't do that in the world of competition because the CEO would take their business project plans with him, the plans for the next 50 to 100 years, meaning there would be massive battles there. You'd lose all your secrets of investments and plans et cetera. Therefore, that tells you there is no competition at the top.

The big CEOs are not the capstone of the building, but they're up there at the top. They know all they need to know for their position; and that's the beauty of a pyramid. Each layer of the pyramid only needs to know what it needs to know and they're quite happy with that. In fact, to get up there, that's one of the prerequisites, knowing what questions not to ask, very important. Even the police force is the same thing, the questions not to ask. Same in the military if you want a promotion. They said that's a "good man." That's what they call you. You're a "good man" because you don't ask the questions that a sentient person might.

This week on my Cutting Through the Matrix Show on RBN Radio, I've been touching on perception and how perception is altered and how conditioning is altered through the alteration of the immediate environment around a person. It's so clever you see. The scientists who initially try to find out how the mind would work realized there were so many facets to study, and having the unlimited budgets they get from the big think tanks and the big governmental secret organizations from the parallel government really, they decided to split up into specializations. Skinner that went into behaviorism and behavioral science thought it best to alter a person's behavior by simply altering the environment around them.

You don't realize how easy it is to condition you by slight changes over a period of time within your environment. The Pavlovian training that you got even to wear a seatbelt was quite simple. They put a buzzer in the car, therefore, when it wasn't snapped in the buzzer went on and you responded to the noise, very simple. They do this with animals in laboratories, until you have a population and a world population that obeys automatically and doesn't even think that machine is literally programming them to do something. A machine really which is in their environment and not part of them. It's around them. This same conditioning process is now going into shopping malls in Britain and shortly to come to ones near you, where big screens are installed and if you just happened to drop a candy wrapper or do something socially unacceptable, and that could vary from a whole bunch of things. They just keep expanding what is acceptable and not acceptable. You'll find yourself that you'll be on the screen and the whole shopping mall will see and you'll feel terribly small and under the microscope and blush, and may even do worse

things depending on how well your bladder is equipped to handle it, but that's all to train the public by alterations in the environment to obey, obey, obey.

You've heard the battle that's been going on for many, many years concerning law enforcement. Law enforcement, you see, must by its own mandate and its own teaching go the whole way to be absolutely sure that everyone will obey. It has no choice because, when you see the way they're trained and the specialists now and the multi-specialists and the multi-layered specialisms that are into law enforcement, that is the mandate. Everyone must be predictable completely in order to control them completely. It can't go any other way. No matter what silly laws seem to come along, the public don't understand they will enforce them because these laws have nothing to do really with treating you like a human being. You're simply a guinea pig that's being trained as a good animal should be, trained by its betters, according to the law. They truly see their position as that.

It's the same in the military. The military have courses for the officers where they say the only solution to world peace is to ban war, to eliminate war. They go through all the causes of war, which are only superficial ones and again they're only told what they need to know; and that's how it's so easy to believe when you're taught all that you need to know and no more. They really believe that the elimination of nations will end war. However, none of them want to be out of work and that's why, since before you were born, really since the end of World War II, they saw the glimmering of a united planet where they'd have to find new enemies and who they'd turn their sights on. Well it's the member of Joe Public you see. There's no other target left.

A world society that will need to be trained like Pavlovian animals into new ways of behavior through traditional methods of the threat of force and eventually the use of force if need be. This is where science has taken us – science which the elite decided would conquer the world, sciences which they kept secret from the public, not just the stuff you get at university but the levels of tuition which are much higher than the university level that deal with the very advanced sciences. The stuff they get at university level is literally child's play. It's Freudian and it's low-level stuff; and then the behaviorists, too, simply repeat the same tests and routines on animals that the last class did and their previous year's class did, on and on and on. They don't realize that there are branches way above them which have crossed the line between observation and coercion or direct stimulation, because they do have equipment which, again, is out in the open now if you read the right books to do with the psychotronic warfare.

Zbigniew Brzezinski talked about this in the book "***Between Two Ages***." It's a must read for anyone who really wants to get into the agenda because Brzezinski wasn't some sci-fi novelist employed by the Futurist Society to simply give you predictive programming. This guy is up at the top and he gives advice to a lot of presidents, still does, and his specialty was about behavioral control of vast societies. When Brzezinski was asked if he thought the public would ever rebel if they were pushed too far, he scoffed and said the public, he says, what do you mean? You can beat them. You can push them. You can starve them to death and what do they do, meaning would they turn and rebel. He says, "*No. They'd turn around and eat their dead."* That's what he thinks of the general public and that's the typical of the elitist who are in charge, the psychopathic elitists.

Now he's not quite wrong in what he's saying because they've done studies down through history, down through the ages on this very thing. It takes an awful lot to get Joe Public to rebel, and even then, it's sporadic. It's a last ditch desperate attempt to sustain life, to get food, to have a

roof over their head for their family. When there's no family left there's nothing left to fight for. That's another reason they want to destroy the family, because the woman, as Adolph Hitler said, will follow the biggest propagandist, the one who promises them safety and security if they just obey; and he said we must aim all our propaganda at her. She will come. The child will follow the mother and therefore it must follow the man; and he was only quoting Nero and other tyrants from the past who used the same formula. When the family is destroyed there's no man left to defend anything, so government can talk directly and demand you the individual to obey with no one stepping in between or around you to help you. That's as simple as that.

Brzezinski in the book "***Between Two Ages***" talked about psychotronic warfare. He said it would shortly be used on the public. You'll find that in it. "***The Technetronic Era***." Technicians would be one huge class that would be up there under "*The Guardians*" as Plato called them, working for The Guardians, the dominant minority of Aldous Huxley. Different names for the same people, same families, and they'll be using this psychotronic warfare. Psychotronics is the ability for a computer to literally pickup on the electrical impulses, which compose a language. Each one's a language going to different nerves – your eyes, your ears and different centers of the body. You can pick it up instantaneously as you broadcast it. It amplifies the signal. It can decipher it; and if they think that you're having the wrong thoughts, they can adjust them and beam it right back at you so that you'll suddenly change your mind in the middle of something, or your opinion in the middle of something, or simply blot it out of your mind altogether. This technology actually exists.

The beauty of this system is they keep these sciences pretty well secret from the general public. You won't hear it touted about on the news. The news is meant to keep you in one phase of reality, which is the bottom level. Science magazines and exposés are meant to do the same when they come out and say, "This is the best that we have. That's all there is. We're working on this. Maybe one day we might be able to yah-de-yah-de-yah."

That's how you're kept in the dark while they're actually using advanced technology and psychotronics on the public. This was demonstrated on Canadian television when Nick Begich somehow or other has gotten a hold of and shown using this obsolete equipment from the CIA from the 1950's. Stuff you could put in your pocket like a packet of cigarettes. Something you could aim at someone's head and literally give them thoughts or voices or music inside their skull. Old stuff, obsolete stuff and you wonder how many people ended up having psychotic breakdowns thinking they were going mad as they were being tested with stuff on probably a world basis. I think every country has the same technology, to be honest, and has for a long time.

How many people were locked up in psychiatric hospitals with this as all the studies were going on?

There's a movie everyone should get a hold of. It's called "***Control Factor***." It's very similar in a sense to "***They Live***" in that it was a low-budget movie, but it's packed with real stuff. Real information about psychotronics written in a story form where whole cities are under the microscope and individuals within society are under another microscope, being tested and tested and tested. Because you see if something in your environment changes or within yourself it seems, you might think you're going a little crazy, and they want to study you as you think you're going crazy, as you try to hold on to sanity and all strange things are happening to you or around you. They want to be able to predict your behavior as you use your logic to try and fathom out what's happening to you. This stuff has been done on the public, and what kind of scale we'll

never know, but I do believe that the HAARP technology is putting people into a much calmer state than they should be, even though when you see them in towns and cities they're very, very tense because the worries are stepping up in society. All the glue that held it together is falling apart. It's breaking off and chipping away. There's a tension there but there's something else that's keeping them under almost a foggy state or a 'fuguish state' as they call it in psychiatry.

Now I don't know where Nick Begich got that equipment to demonstrate on the CBC on the Wendy Mesley show. You can't find it at the Army Surplus store for camping and supplies. Nonetheless, that equipment was solid-state. It had to be micro-circuitry and that was the 1950's.

How far ahead have they been in the past and how far are we ahead today?

They're tremendously far ahead. They're using the psychotronics on a large scale. Those who stay up at night and watch the sky when you're getting these new thunderstorms – the new norm thunderstorms. We're always getting new normals. It must be normal because the forecast never mentions it or comments on the strange bizarreness of the piano ripples that go across the sky now and strobe like effects, which are witnessed across even parts of Ontario by different people who get in touch with me. That helps to verify it's not just you who's under attack. It's a whole people who are sleeping away.

The voice-to-skull technology is very old stuff. Alexander Bell's father was working on that before Bell himself became famous with the telephone and took over. They're all very high in certain societies and they had their mandates. You'll find that intergenerational families have their own particular specialty, which they pass on to their children who take over; and no doubt, if you went into the lineages of them, you'd find them connected to very important people in history.

I don't know if people are really aware with the changes they've all heard of vaguely concerning televisions for instance and the flicker rate, the pattern and all the different names they've used for updating television to high definition and all this kind of stuff; and you think it's just for your own entertainment and pleasure and better viewing. Yet, before the television was given out, it was well known that specific flicker rates (which are not really visible to the conscious mind) can set you into epileptic seizures if need be. This has been tried in Japan in a big test that they used on children with one of the more popular games when they first brought it out. Many of them went into epileptic seizures.

This kind of technology, this kind of thing, again, a change in your environment, something external to yourself, can induce certain programmed effects because that's what it's doing. It's programming your brain because it can tap into certain frequencies that your brain will then try and match. It's a 'sympathetic resonance' as they call it. They can do it with any nerve in your body because all the different nerve systems and the nervous systems to your eyes, your ears and so on have different rates of vibration and so do all the nutrients that come along to it. That's how they pick up the specific nutrients they need, they increase and vibrate at the same frequency as the nerves themselves and it attracts them to it, they would take it by osmosis. Once again, old stuff, old stuff that's now being used in real life, because when they give you pop guns they call firearms they're keeping you in the dark. They're so far ahead of all of that. It's even a joke for them still to use firearms for the regular troops – keeps you still thinking old-think. That's the best we've got, even though they keep changing the style of it. It's the same old stuff, powder and ball basically, and it keeps you thinking that's the best we can do.

For a while in the 1970's, the big magazines for the military were publishing the fact that they had little pencil-sized weapons that, if a soldier swept it across the battlefield, a little pen torch, a pen flashlight, everyone coming in his direction would be blinded permanently. That's what I'm talking about, the quiet technology, the very, very quiet technology that's had massive funding, because the world we're going into is to be a world of changes, big changes, rapid changes – so rapid that the Department of Defence published the biggest think tank that it owns, its own report in "***The Guardian Newspaper,"*** at least 9 pages of it, but there was 90 all together. Look into the archive section of my website and you'll find it there. They foresee a horror show of uprisings for the next 30 years, and this ties in with the speech given by Donald Rumsfeld right after 9/11 when he said, "*This war might take a hundred years."* Joe Average, between his inoculations, his modified food and his hamburgers and his GM potatoes, French fries and all the other stuff that he eats, vaguely thinks through this fugue again, this fuguish state, and might wonder occasionally here and there, one of them will think, "why will it take so long, a hundred years, to finish off the Middle East?"

It's not the Middle East, folks, it's the whole planet. It's the whole planet that must come through a dramatic change from the old world to the new world, including New Age, the age of Huxley's "***Brave New World***". 'Brave new world' was a term from the ancient Greeks, the ancient philosophers who wrote about this as well, a brave new world where you'd dare those who had the ability and the audacity, like the knights, you see. A knight is bold. He's audacious, his audacity. Those who could grab the reins of life and lead would dare to take charge and conquer nature and break all the bonds of the past. Reshape the world. Remold it into a new, better, more efficient system to serve those who dared to take the reins, the psychopathic inbred personalities that have run this world for a long, long time.

Charles Darwin did not come up with the idea of "*Origin of the Species*" to do with selective breeding by himself. His grandfather wrote about it because they'd already been inbreeding themselves and picking specific partners for certain qualities, always from the same other family. The idea to get hybrids out of the matches and then to inbreed the hybrids and breed them. That's what it's about, an old, old idea or science that has been used down through the ages by very powerful wealthy families.

For lower order secret societies, under the many names, those who could take the hint and marry a person they're advised to after the third generation could actually have a son down the road who would go higher and eventually perhaps get knighted and brought in to eligibility for marriage into these particular families. That's what it was all about. All the secrecy at the bottom of joining a little brotherhood to get little favors from society were just that. It's a cover for the bottom. It's just a charitable cover for the public who never see past the charity and the clowns who drive little cars in front of parades and handout balloons and make you laugh, when there's a more ominous aspect to all of it, because the brighter ones, the wise guys get to the top, the better psychopaths who look down their noses at the profane down below, including the low Masons. It's because some of the higher Masons and they're very street-wise. They see through every con automatically and laugh about it.

I remember one of them telling me, he says, "oh yeah, I believe the police are there to help us and they care about our safety when they give us plastic bumpers after taking away the metal ones." Instant, you see, instant streetwise recognition of the fallacies that are being pushed over the public. He also knew too that it was to increase the sales of parts because these plastic things

crumple like crazy; and front and rear in most accidents are simple bumps. Now it's an awful lot more money to repair all of that, and so after-sales parts do very, very well. That's how the Masons see things. They see through the cons that are pulled over the public time and time again. They see through it so easily. These are the "wise guys." These are the guys who have no problem in taking their "graft," another meaning for G. There's many levels of G, but another methods of taking graft from those in the darkness, the profane, the herd, in this winner and loser society we call civilization and progress.

Getting back to the television and the changeover, I've often wondered about the alteration of things from the analogue to the digital. Digital is very interesting, when you DIG IT, you know. A phrase they used during the '60's when all the stereo and so on was coming in big time. DIG IT, man – DIGIT man; and everyone parroted it and gave it as a greeting in fact to each other. Christians, on the other hand, and other religionists will turn to their holy books looking for answers and never fathoming that the predictive programming in their books, mainly in Christianity when it tacked on Revelations, was meant to program them to the very end and be deceived to the very end. That way they don't cause a problem. They're very conformists to the power structure. It doesn't matter how bad the structure is. They emulate it and behave like it and they like to be middle class and have clean shirts and ties and suits to wear to church and cars that don't rust, because God doesn't like that apparently.

In fact, you might be a failure in your system if you didn't have all those new clothes and new cars. It means you're holding back a sin. They have an answer for everything. It's quite interesting. They don't need an angry God who's going to be judgmental and have all these people who primarily grab the Old Testament which had to predominate eventually over the new, because most people like laws and rules and that's what the Old Testament is full of. Therefore they judge all the time and they're also programmed that it's God's will, you can't fight God, why even complain? Because if it's God's will, it's God's agenda. They are in doublethink. They're terrified of the end. They're so terrified they might lose their own little lives individually yet they can't stop what's happening, because if they try to, then you're going against God's will. There's abuse for you.

We've been trained to believe that the sciences were simply being explored through the curiosity of man to find out how things worked to make all our lives better. We should have asked what they meant by "better" and who defined it. Who defined progress? Because we've gone really from one age, an age that was short lived and that was the age of the budding individual, a fairly recent phenomena from the Middle Ages. In the Middle Ages it was the mass man who was told all he needed to know. All his answers were there in the Bible. His priests were given the answers or his minister thereon and there was nothing left to question. They needed the sciences to fill in the gaps or explain anything in more detail to him. He lived in communities ruled over by lords and lairds and all kinds of subdivisions of nobility. For a short time it was a chance of individuality, fairly recently in fact, and now that's on the way out as you can see people are very gregarious today. Most of them live in the cities.

Before the Great Depression, over 90 percent of them lived on the land but the Great Depression put them off the land into the cities. This also had been happening too, mind you, since the Industrial Revolution much earlier in the European countries, but it took really the Great Depression to finish off the U.S. and get most of them into their new habitat areas where they now talk about urban sprawl and contain urban sprawl. What did you have before that? You had

them all over the place. That's when they were much happier and that's where individuality began to sprout in those who were brought up in really rural, sometimes isolated areas.

Today we're treated really as complex mechanisms. We're just products, as I say, of environments and hereditary factors. Just protoplasmic mechanisms engineered by chance by genetic codes and DNA helices and work on the base mechanics of stimulus and response to adapt us to the world around us; and that's what we're told. Meanwhile, we're being adapted all the time. We're being forced to adapt in this spinning wheel, like a hamster has in a cage to run faster and faster and we can't run any faster, we're told to learn new mechanisms of coping with all the stresses. All the stresses that are there because we're not living in a humane world. That's why you have all the stresses. There's nothing normal or humane about it. That's why you have massive psychiatric industry, and the psychologists too are making a killing off the killing of the people as they breakdown then they're given Band-Aid treatment and thrown back into society, the very structure that brought them down in the first place.

The ancients talked about the opposites, called many names, Ahura-Mazda and Ahriman, the two in conflict down through the ages, for eternity. The yin and yang, the same thing, the opposites always battling along. In Christianity, it's a Christ and anti-Christ. The Anti-Christ really is a symbol of a force – a force that might even be within us, which treats the world like dead matter, assuming that everything can be weighed and measured, calculated, it leads into a sub-natural world hidden below the threshold of sense perception. The world below man really is a world of magnetism and electricity and atomic energy, DNA codes and so on. We become the observers. When you become the observer, then man has become the very means to eliminate himself from an active role in Earth's evolution. The will itself is subverted, especially the individual will, and it's enslaved because the models, the intellects, the intellects (at least those who are in charge) use and project on to us are those that information is vital for everything; and from the information, they then use data and the data gives the answer to them. Even though the data can have nothing in common with humanity itself as pure human beings with emotions and feelings and needs. This is the elimination of man from the process as I say of his own evolution.

The data itself, the facts that they gather, the supposed facts that they gather, statistics that they gather, end up giving them the answers, which are then imposed upon us as to how we must behave and work and think. Computers are becoming obeyed as though they're gods. I've said before that Nietzsche who was one of the first ones, at least the front man, to say "*God is dead,*" also meant that the opposite, the corroli, means that you will act differently if you think God is dead than when you think God existed. At that age of science, suddenly there was no one or really that we never saw – we saw there never was a one, a God, a deity, then we'd have to change everything that we'd ever thought, everything that was ever said and every deed that would have been done, and see it in a completely different way. You have a reversal of values where life is sacred and that all the laws therefore revolve around that one thing. If God is dead and we're just flukes in evolution from a great bang, which is just a farcical as Genesis, then we allow ourselves to be used and abused, guided, bludgeoned, cajoled, forced, euthanized to the end because we're no longer sacred you see.

You find at this time, this age, everything is to do with extremes and opposites. Politics are really two expressions of the same impulse. The impulse is to formulate and to systematize and to codify. It doesn't matter whether it's left-wing, right-wing, they're all using the same system. That's why the Soviet system went along parallel with the west in their sciences, which were then forced upon the people, at least the peoples' conduct had to rectify itself to do with the sciences,

it had to adapt. They're just two sides of the same coin, left-wing, right-wing. That's why left-wing or right-wing parties, when they have total control, end up building empires regardless. Empires will obliterate distinctions, which are unique, peculiar to individuals. In fact, they eradicate individuality. They impose systems which can be as alien to the individual on which it is imposed as the mood of the scientists may be to the artist or poet.

Another meaning of a trinity is the world itself, earth, matter. It has intellect above it, always symbolized as the serpent, and the combination of the two creates a symbiosis of matter and intellect, always at war – the offspring being in double-think at all times, because emotion is left out of he equation, there's no spirit involved. When we capitulate this term, abused, muddied term called spirit, you have a creeping cancer of the soul. You have stagnation and dehumanization and there's a willingness you'll see throughout society to be a fractional element in a complex mechanical entity, rather than a complete being in our own human ambience. We have a passive population, a population that sits at sports together gregariously, yet still passively observing, observing, observing. At night the people go into their homes and passively watch television and get programmed. They don't participate in anything. When they discuss the topics on television, they think the ideas are their own. However, once again, that television, that external stimuli in their environment has altered what they would be doing or thinking for themselves if they didn't have that television there. Very simple.

Now it's the computer with its flashing screen (which you don't see consciously either, but your subconscious does), and you can literally burst little flashes across that screen there which can program you. The Pentagon has admitted they have particular 'viruses' they call them, which can stop the heart of a viewer of a computer with a certain combination flashing of lights in a certain sequence and colors. Your body and all those functions within the body that rely on electrical impulses have their own languages; and they can emulate this externally, have you see it and your mind will adopt it and put it into action, another thought of way of 'remote control' you might say; and we think we're buying all this stuff for our own good. I keep telling the people there's nothing given to the public unless it's for an ulterior purpose by the elite, who don't really care if you're enjoying yourself or not. It's only important that you think you're enjoying yourself. That's why they flooded everything with pornography, to make sure that the vast majority go into it, because we all have that urge don't we? Use the natural urges of a specimen and then trap the specimen in a particular area by using them.

It's interesting to watch and observe how I myself have been accepted by different, again, groups of people. People who see themselves in a pigeon-hole belonging to this or that or the other group. People who have been listening to even patriot radio for years, which has kept them on edge forever with impending disasters, yet they say that I'm too gloomy because I don't give them the good news at the end of it, which is to buy something generally after you've been terrified. I don't do that, no, because I'm beyond it. I've watched what's happening my whole life. I know how things work and I know how the minds of those who are in what they think are the patriot communities they think as well. I don't build up to a sales pitch by scaring the bejesus out of you and then selling you an antidote or something that's going to save you like a life raft. I just tell you facts as they are, and I don't expect and never did expect the vast majority to understand. Most never will. They never have in any previous generation or any previous age either. It's only for those who have will and who question things to understand the bigger picture.

The mainstream media gives us these terrorist scenarios all the time. Homeland Security has been putting our false flag alerts for the last few years now. They have to do it. They're crying

wolf, wolf, wolf and everyone picks up on it and gets terrified, including the patriot radio stations, and I look beyond it. No, it's not inconceivable but there's always some thing or cause of war or whatever it may be with some other country, but you can bet your bottom dollar that it's not for the elite of either country to be annihilated. They never do that. They wouldn't be so silly. That's why they have all their agreements.

The West created communism. It financed communism from the beginning, both in Russia and in China. The different agreements that were signed in the '70's, '80's and '90's to do with building up China to be the manufacturer for the planet through intense effort and cooperation between all countries and masses of lawyers and bureaucrats working together to bring it to pass. China is owned by the big corporations and the big money lenders. You would never find your own elite, never, ever giving away a power to others who may annihilate them down the road. It would never happen. Their infrastructure, their ability to mass produce weaponry, for instance, if it was just basic weaponry would never be given away to your enemies and you're left defenseless because you can't look at yourself anymore.

The elite are not stupid. They own all the supposed enemies – enemies where they keep changing their sights on every so often, like "who are we fighting today, East Asia or West Asia?" as we hopscotch around in this video game of war. Most Americans don't realize it wasn't Iraq that went to war after 9/11. It was Afghanistan and the guy who was living in caves, but the media has done such a great job, most folk don't know that anymore. They thought Saddam Hussein in Iraq was behind it, even though Mr. Bush himself said during an inquiry that Mr. Hussein had nothing to do with it; and he never said that they did have anything to do with it. He just said he was a bad man and the world was a better place without him. That was his justification. That was good enough for the public, apparently, because they didn't question it.

However, it has nothing to do with that. It's a long-term agenda, as we know. For a world society to be kept under control and go through a transitory phase, especially in the West, of using ID cards and borders until we all have ID cards and chips, then the borders are to come down just like Europe. They're down, you see. So don't think the borders are being intensified for some sort of permanency. They're not. It's just a little sham at the moment to get you used to getting your ID card, which is an international one, and that way you can track and trace wherever you go in the future. Your offspring will get born into this system and they'll think it's all quite natural to be traced and tracked and monitored, and every purchase analyzed and recorded. We're just laboratory rats in this system.

In ancient times, when the ancient mysteries came out of Egypt and Greece and moved into the Levant in different areas and gave them something that wasn't given to the public. It was always given to a select few down through the ages. They gave them for the first time the idea of 'individual salvation' if you like. That's how it was taken by the public, because everyone in every generation is terrified of the same thing, which is death. Always the same formula, death, you see, and being saved from it. The reason people can go through hell on earth is because death terrifies them more than the hell on earth; and that's why they put up with so much in what would seem in North America as nothing to what other countries had to in their recent and remote histories. It will become nasty though, as all energy is taken from you. All those things which you need for self-sustainability are taken from you and you're forbidden to even grow your own food eventually. You'll be antisocial if you do. That's what they're talking about, the riots that will come as this system really steamrolls ahead; and yes, it is their system. We're all trained to gather this seed called money and use it; and when they decide to pull the plug or

reduce it or half its value, they will do so and bring in their next currency. In fact, they must do that to bring in the new North American currency that's scheduled. Whenever they do a changeover, they pretty well half the purchasing power of the money with the new coinage or paper or blips on screens. Whatever they want to call it, it's all the same con job.

When they decimalized the British currency, it happened pretty well overnight going from 12 old pennies to a schilling to five new pence to a shilling, and they hit the people with general sales tax at the same time. Not general sales tax actually, they called it that before, but then called it 'value added tax', so they had a double whammy. Total confusion, but in the end, everyone realized that they were getting half the value and purchasing power for the same earnings. It took a while for that to get through. That's what's always been done when they introduced a new currency.

People also sometimes complain I don't answer their emails. They don't see how many I get in a day, and I'm not sitting here with a staff of people, like others are, to take care of it all. I do my own cooking here and everything else and shopping et cetera, and I can't sit here like some machine on a machine answering every single email. Some people just use me as a reference library. They think they can phone me up and maybe I'm plumbed into the chair with water getting piped in, and perhaps septic getting piped out, just to answer little questions, where they could do their own searches and find things themselves and I'd appreciate it if they did. There are important emails I have to get back to and I can't. There's just too many and too much to do here in a day. Don't expect me to give you the answers as well. That's the first thing people do, is say "he doesn't tell us the answer"; and that's how they phrase it, "Doesn't tell <u>us</u> the answer." You see, it's a collective mentality who have been used all their lives to be told what to do, what to think, and that's not what I'm here for is to tell you what to do or what to think. The collective mentality demands a solution that is given to them. That's why they pick sides and things and vote and do all these kind of things and listen to experts. That's why we're in the mess we're in, because the battle along many different planes is also a battle of the individual versus the collective –individual sentience versus the BORG.

The BORG can't think for themselves and will get agitated if they're not told what to think or do. ***'Know thyself'*** is the old adage. It means going inside yourself for solutions, not going outside to find someone who might have them ready-made. The battle is on many, many fronts, on many levels above and below. I'm just giving you the news. I'm giving you the details. I'm explaining where you are and how you got here. I have shown you a few ways of where it could go, and that would be up to yourselves. The collective will always blame the leader that doesn't get them what they want. That's the allegory of the mob who jeered Jesus, the same mob that at one time cheered him on who jeered him in the crucifixion. That's what it means, the collective versus the individual that rises above.

To end tonight, it's a rushed blurb. I just got back from town after all these mishaps today. I'm going to end with a tribute to all the inbred ingratiates that run our planet for us, the dominant minorities all over the world who've risen to the top over pyramids of bodies of generations of others, by cunning and their ruthlessness. This song is dedicated to all of you.

From Hamish and myself in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"I'm My Own Grandpa" by Homer and Jethro

Many, many years ago when I was twenty-three,
I was married to a widow who was pretty as could be.

This widow had a grown-up daughter
Who had hair of red.
My father fell in love with her
And soon the two were wed.

This made my dad my son-in-law
And changed my very life.
For my daughter was my mother,
'Cause she was my father's wife.

To complicate the matter
Even though it brought me joy,
I soon became the father
Of a bouncing baby boy.

I'm my own grandpa
I'm my own grandpa
It's sounds funny I know
But it really is so
I'm my own grandpa

My little baby then became
A brother-in-law to dad.
And so became my uncle
Though it made me very sad.

For if he was my uncle
Then that also made him brother
Of the widow's grown-up daughter
Who, of course, was my step-mother.

Now Father's wife then had a son,
Who kept them on the run.
And he became my grandchild,
For he was my daughter's son.

My wife is now my mother's mother
And it makes me blue.
Because, although she is my wife,
She's my grandmother too.

I'm my own grandpa
I'm my own grandpa
It's sounds funny I know
But it really is so
I'm my own grandpa

For if my wife is my grandmother,
Then I am her grandchild.
And every time I think of it,

It nearly drives me wild.

For now I have become
The strangest case you ever saw.
As husband of my own grandmother,
I am my own grandpa

I'm my own grandpa
I'm my own grandpa
It's sounds funny I know
But it really is so
I'm my own grandpa

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"POWER, POTENCY AND THE PREDICTED PATH (PARTNERSHIP FOR SECURITY AND PROSPERITY)"
September 6, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – September 6, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is **cuttingthroughthematrix.com**. You can also find me at **alanwattsentientsentinel.eu**. It is September 6th, 2007.

Today, I've been thinking about a question many people have asked concerning the system in which we find ourselves living: This monolithic system where economic man exists to serve an economic system, this odd phenomena that came out of the Industrial Era. A combination, a synthesis in fact of capitalism and Marxism, something dimly understood by most people today.

When you understand the theories behind Marxism, it's based on the dialectic. In fact, it did not achieve what most of its followers thought. Most of its followers were actually middle class and Marx was voicing a theory that was current in his time. He didn't come out with the theory. He didn't invent it. Bakunin, Proudhon and others had came out with it prior to that, and others in fact before then.

What Marx did was to basically steal what he saw as a spiritual force that was used up until that time to make everyone serve their nations and their kings and queens and priests and so on. What he did was to divert that spiritual force into the masses serving the oppressors, because ultimately that's what it did. Rather than freeing a people they put their whole as a nation or a culture, they put their whole energies into (and giving it to in fact), their repressors, the economic system, their physical life, their spare time, their thoughts, their ideologies all went over and were given to those in control of the material world, creating a form of economic man that existed to serve the system. "The technique" as they call it of the system.

The Third Way or Wave was the synthesis of capitalism and communism. One of the goals of communism was to centralize all power, all authority, all utility power, electricity, gasoline, oil, all resources into a central command, coupled with something which they did not omit, and that was the expert class who already the economics. They knew they had to use it. Therefore they gave power to the high masters of economics, which ended up running their whole lives for a long time. In the West they were doing the same thing under different guises and different terminologies. If you look at the history, the evolution of society in the west in the same period in the 1900's, you'll find power was gradually being put into a bigger centralized system of bureaucracy and government control.

War of course is one of the prime methods for using it because government expanded its powers over all things which were necessary to human life or "*sustainability"* as it's now called: All farming, all production, food consumption and distribution and energy supplies. That's why it's not surprising to see us today in a more revamped, updated, more perfect sovietized system because we've been running on the same system under different names for a long time.

If you want to see the real Soviet system you have to look at the United Nations and its policies because it's all based on the economic man, the mass man serving a world state. When you serve in such a mass system there can be no individuality at all, ultimately. You are a number. You are a producer and consumer. Again, look at the United Nations statements and policies because that is the epitome of the real sovietized ideal. It was never to help the ordinary individual. In fact, in many ways it was a war against the individual. The big lie was that individuals had always caused their previous problems in history, the selfishness of the occasional person here or there. Well that's partly true. However, those particular individuals who were always brought up in reference happen to belong to organizations. Really, we're looking at personality types who belong to certain organizations that were behind much of the misery of the human race before that.

Getting back to my question that people ask me:

The question is: "Can we come through into a next phase and still retain all the good things?"

I take it for granted the good things are those things which they enjoy: the physical things in the materialistic world that they can buy and purchase and so on and play with; or communications, science in other words. Can they bring it through? Because they look at the past as though it were barbaric, or in fact it horrifies them when they think of the conditions, but you can't compare the world of the pre-Industrial Revolution with the world of today as far as human happiness is concerned, because people who lived in villages and even the peasants never missed what they never had. The peasant did not work from 8 to 5. He would work at his own pace, and he'd stop and chat to everybody on the way that would pass by him and crack jokes and so on. However, you get confused about work and labor for necessity.

If you look at certain so-called "primitive peoples" who still exist today, they put a maximum of perhaps four hours out in collecting their food, or preparing food, or even planting or tending food. The rest of the day is theirs to do with as they please. With the Industrial Era came "time and motions" people – people who, under the guise of science, wanted to make efficiency the prime objective to all company organization. What they tried to do was to eliminate all useless or wasteful energy and time so that people could produce more, put more of their labor into their work. That often meant that the person had to speed up to match the machine he was working with, rather than the other way around. That's when really the big decision, the big changeover was made between the economic system serving humanity, or humanity serving the economic system. We know who won because we serve it today.

Prior again to the Industrial Era, there were many people who didn't have to be in a system if they chose not to. They didn't have the property taxes. They didn't have all the governmental bureaucracies down on them for putting a shack up in the forest. Today, everyone has been forced into this one system and it's becoming more totalitarian as we go along. In towns and suburbs it surprised me especially when I first saw it in North America, I guess it's everywhere

now, where you had street committees and neighborhood committees of the “VIP people,” the ones who were a bit more snooty than the rest and sat on the boards of the school et cetera, all the Masonic types. The ones that belong to all those clubs you will see at the beginning of every town on a huge billboard with all their little symbols. These are the people who form the committees and they decide whether you can have two cars outside your house or none at all, or how often—and I’m not kidding about it—your garage door is open per day.

They set rules and regulations, even down what color you paint your house outside; and you have to apply for permission to paint it. Well it's either yours or it isn't. Which one is it? Does this belong to you or does it not? If it belongs to you, which we know it doesn't (let's just pretend for a little while). If it belongs to you and you're paying out this death gauge, you know, the measure of death, **mortgage**, then who should have any say in what color you want to paint it, even if you want to do it polka dot? However, this is standardization technique we're all forced into. It didn't happen by chance because under the Soviet system it was similar. You had street committees there too, although you rented primarily your accommodations. The same as we do. We just rent really. You just pay more rent for more luxurious accommodation in a better area. We pretend we own them, until you can't afford the taxes and you'll find the government will kick you out, with lots of compassion of course.

The Soviet system was the model for the West. Under the UN Habitat Areas all of that was discussed, including these committees and these street committees and region committees, this every growing pyramid of petty voluntary bureaucracies with people who seek status and titles. We have the policies of the Soviet all around us. We grow up in it. They just don't use the same names. They don't call it communism. They call it "communitarianism" and that's why every local television or radio station across your country featured into your news will have little fairs going, special days and galas, and that's your community events you see. Eventually, you'll be required to attend. Eventually, you'll be quizzed and interrogated as to why you didn't attend. Are you anti-social? and perhaps they should do another IQ and psychological evaluation with you. That is all coming.

This technique of centralization by its own nature must eliminate competition. That has been going on since before I was born. In the West they simply called them "takeovers" as big corporations took over little corporations and absorbed them like a cell eating a bacterium. The state, governments and bureaucracies like that because it’s easier for them to communicate to one group that controls all of your electricity for instance, or your phone conversations, then to deal with a whole multitude of competing small firms. By its nature, the beast must absorb everything into it to centralize everything. You see what we think as cooperation between all information outlets and sources and companies via telephone, computer, fax, et cetera with governments as they pass on information to governmental departments under this total information networking system. Something everyone has heard of but they don't care much about today. They don't mind being tapped and traced and everything they say and do being recorded, or buy or whatever. Most people don’t mind. They're happy slaves and the problem is not theirs. The problem is for those few who enjoy privacy.

Privacy is a thing that people fought for physically in past wars – the right to have privacy and even the right to have your own home. It didn't take long before government quietly – they took over all of that, including your home and including your privacy. Always for a good reason for the masses, which is to keep you “safe.” From whom we ask? It’s to keep everyone else safe because you've got “terrorists amongst you,” because ultimately, as we merge into this bigger

and bigger and bigger blob that absorbs everything, everyone must be predictable. Everyone must be accountable and predictable for their every move because psychopathy runs this system and psychopaths are control freaks. Now control freaks are found all throughout society. In fact it's a fact of nature that every living organism including the amoeba will try to control its immediate environment in order to give it a better chance of survival.

The problem is how much do you control for necessity's sake, and when does it become exaggerated and neurotic or psychotic for that matter and destructive? Being human, we have the ability to have choices and this is what we use to call our base nature versus our higher nature, or spiritual values versus our physical needs. Matter, spirit, higher, lower, whatever terms you use, it's the same thing. However, we do have the ability to choose and decide, that's something that little amoeba does not, how much damage do we cause as we go through life personally and collectively? Yet within society there is a need expressed by many for individualism.

It first shows itself generally in what we now call teenagers, a recent expression to be honest with you, as they separated the age groups and created what we call a teenager. The rebel, which is not rebellious so much at all, is someone trying to establish their own identity inside a family relationship and amongst their friends and the system. That was the first weak spot that was utilized by those who knew the system and knew human nature. They gave us the fashions to separate them even further. It doesn't matter that those young ones don't know that all they're doing has been given an old fashion under a new guise, as long as the youngsters think they're special. You'll find them all wearing the same things, doing the same things and even adopting the language that's projected at them. They don't dream up the terms that they use. It's given to them through movies and various other methods.

When the '60s came out, suddenly it was fashionable to have longer hair for the males, which is fine. I'm not really into the short air myself because it's reminiscent of the military culture going back to Ancient Rome. All the saber soldiers there had the crew cut. That's where it comes from. They shave almost to the skin the back of the neck and upwards, so short hair cuts were meant for military. When you find a society with everyone having short haircuts, you're in a military style society. However, during the '60's they made it fashionable for a short time for the younger ones to have longer hair, and the men adopted hairstyles which had actually been in vogue in the 1800's. They didn't know that of course. The girls adopted the miniskirts, something that had been brought out in the 1920's, but as long as they think it's new and they're the first to use it, and you keep them in ignorance, you can do it over and over again.

Plato in "***The Republic***" talks about the industries necessary for creating and controlling culture. The fashion industry is one of them and the music industry and drama, which we now call movies. What we see today is not simply a matter of a collective going through a hoop and into a very narrow channel; that is true, it's happening, but as always we have the few who strive for individuality that doesn't harm other people, although they will be accused of that by the mass system eventually. Anyone who doesn't go along in the system is looked upon with suspicion and paranoia and as threat, even by those who understand little, which is the mass itself. The mass wants to be one. They want to conform: CON-FORM into UNI-FORM-ITY, one form. That's the nature of the mass man in all ages. Look the same. Be the same. Have your street the same colors. Have the same point-so-many children, 2-point-whatever et cetera, et cetera. Standardization, uniformity and conformity, that's what it's all about.

The battle between that and a few individuals within every generation who want to achieve a potential by themselves, to see what they can do with themselves by themselves, not to dominate others, but to explore the world around them and all of its facets. It's interesting to notice that all authorized rebellious groups, no matter if they take the form of a sexual freedom, an economic freedom or whatever else they're after, always end up in a huge group that's registered; and they're happy with that, being part or a subsection, a sub-culture within the culture, as long as they're authorized to do so and follow the main rules of the collective.

What is it that the big boys want, the big psychopaths, the ones who get to the top and ride on an ego, an ego that can't be quietened? They must boast about it because it's a sign of psychopathy and it's to do with power. George Orwell gave that as an answer in the book "***1984,"*** where Winston has been tortured by his boss who belonged to a hierarchy, and O'Brien his boss answered that: Power is what they were after, to maintain power forever, more power and more power, total power; and total was the right word to prefix it or preface it. Power itself, like all things, has a dialectical meaning. One meaning is to have power over someone else, and that means the ability to dominate. The other means when you have a power to do something, to be able to do something, you have an ability. This is always reduced to a basic thing in life, and that's potency. That's why so much sexual terminology is used in all the high Masonic organizations. It's all sexual language for everything, and there's more and more sexual language involved the higher up they go. It's to do with potency and virility et cetera. The obelisk speaks for itself. However, the power or ability is also called potency.

To have ability doesn't mean you want to dominate. It means you have an ability or a mastery in the sense of ability. Power therefore can mean domination or potency, as far as ability goes. When power is used in the sense of domination over others, it's a perversion of potency or ability – just like the sexual sadist is a perversion of a sexual lover. We always have the dialectic side by side. Therefore what it's showing you is that when we talk about things, you might see something one way, whereas the person who's talking with you in a group can mean something completely different. That is why the words that we use have to be thought out very carefully.

Politicians do that, at least their scriptwriters do it for them, and lawyers do it all the time. Yet the average person will use words and terms and phrases they think they understand but really don't. It's no different than when someone talks about God in a Christian culture. They all take it for granted they're talking about the same impression of the same being. That's why they're hoodwinked by people like George Bush, who was asked when he was a Christian, he said “if you’re asking if I was born again, the answer is yes,” and that satisfied the Christians. They heard a term familiar to them and they immediately placed it in their little memory bank and compared it to all the other phrases for acceptance; and bingo, Georgie was suddenly a Christian, but all he said was "if you ask me if I was born again." The answer was "yes;" and he was; because in Masonry you're raised up from the dead in a ceremony and you're born again.

You can be hoodwinked so easily by deliberate misapplication of terminology. “Love” itself can have many, many meanings to different peoples. That's why you can take nothing for granted when you hear these pithy meaningless phrases that come out of politicians mouths when they sign big international agreements to merge or centralize, as we're doing now. We’re centralizing power even more so, centralization. It's been going on really big time since the 1800’s. That's what the American Civil War was about. That's what the big referendums in Canada were about as they brought in the provinces, which were technically independent in the beginning from each other, or centralized power. Now they're simply the big economic boys going the next step of

merging the nations together in the Americas. They've already done it with Europe, a Europe where countries often voted “no” a few times in a row, but the big boys would keep at it and at it and terrify the public and tell you “you'll be left behind. You'll be left out of the trading group. You'll turn back to barbarism and poverty. You will miss out. You'll be left behind.” They love that word “behind,” but then high priests often do.

In the Americas they're a little bit more arrogant because everyone is living so well compared to the rest of the world, simply because of the free or easy availability of credit. It's have fun and consume, and why should you bother your pretty little head about little details like merging a continent together when you can have fun. Live for today. You want it now, don't you? Buy, buy, buy. Therefore, they're very arrogant about it, very open with it and they give you these silly platitudes like “inner strength.” “We have unity and diversity, and blah, blah, blah, blah,” which is enough to satisfy the public, who've been trained by the boys at the top some how have their best interests at heart because they're special people who come out of different wombs and no one could tell such whopping big lies, simply because “I couldn't lie like that.” That's why they get away with it. They're arrogant in their push towards centralization.

That's not the end of it all, because once the Americas are done and the Pacific area is done and Australia and New Zealand are lumped in with Vietnam and a whole bunch of other countries, then the United Nations, shortly in fact, as this is all happening now, the United Nations will come to the fore and take over the reigns, as it was setup to do in the first place. It will have the sole ability to decree its policies out to the public of all countries, who must suddenly obey or else, because the UN will be the world policemen after China takes over from the U.S. for a little while, and they will make all the laws from the UN. They've been making all the laws in fact from the UN for many years now and simply having every government sign them into law into their own nations.

All resources have to be given over to the UN as well, because, as I say, we're dealing in an economic system here, where all necessities of life must be dished through a centralized organization. That is what the UN mentioned in its Department of Agriculture some years ago when the leader was talking about how food had been used in past times as a weapon and as a tool of force – to force people along, and that is very true. It always has been. However, she also hinted that it would be used again. We saw that happening in Gulf War I when they starved the Iraqis and then gave them this ‘food for oil’ scam that the head of the UN's son was involved in and managed to come out with lots of detergent, as squeaky clean, although some of it still stuck to him; because you see there are no saints at the top, no matter what charitable organization they front for. The oldest trick in the book is charity. It’s hard to attack something when it seems to be so benevolent and altruistic, at least in its words; but then, you know them in their deeds, not their words. It's by their works you know them. The United Nations was quite comfortable starving people to have a political end met – remember that.

This last weekend in Iceland, the United Nations sponsored a world meeting, which, of course, we're all invited to. That's why they hold them in such countries, but they invited all the scientists from different nations, all UN affiliates of course to come to this conference on world food and the future, and the agri-business people were all there: the Archer-Daniels Midland (ADM, Adam) you see, earth, red, ruddy et cetera. These guys all ended up going there to get their marching orders for the future because the United Nations will be the sole distributor of all food to all places or regions, as they prefer to call it, or states in the future, and that is to keep your populations in check. Your subcommittees beneath them or provincial governments, as your

national governments will eventually be called, will have to enforce that, just like China; because the UN has stated that China's policies on population control are to be used worldwide. It is the model state for the world and it's not finished at its present policy. It will go on to another phase beyond that.

They had this world meeting in Iceland to do with food and the world and the future, and we see these little bits and bites that are fed to us to condition us to think that everything's being taken care of by experts. You see the only expert that you have is yourself, if you're planning your own life. When someone else does it for you you're in big trouble, especially when it comes to the basic necessities for personal survival, which is food and water. So for those who are interested in it, I'm sure they can do their web searches *themselves*, and not phoning me or emailing me to do it for them, and find out what the conferences gave out to the public to consume in bits and bites of information.

These meetings have been going on for many, many years; and that's what they talk about, sustainable development. That entails the population and yes, you out there are members of what they can claim are the population. You are one of the masses. You're in the mass. You're a part of the mass, according to them at the top, because you're a number and a good producer-consumer. These are the people who spray us like bugs with international Air Forces, alter the weather, have us inoculated with stuff that no one has the ability to analyze, all based on faith. Every doctor believes that what is in that little vial is what it says it is, and injects it into little Timmy who ends up with autism and then they're told it's just one of those things, as the autism rates goes up and up and up; and attention deficit goes up and up and up; then the pharmaceutical business goes up and up and up, as they dish out more and more pills to deal with the side effects of inoculations.

It's quite the world we live in, and at the top the wise guys – the wise guys are street wise, you see, so they're wise guys. They understand this. They see through everything. They laugh to themselves. It's the trained population who are allowed to perceive things in an obedient fashion who are always hoodwinked, and who never figure it out, the victims, you see. Under the guise of charity and good works, the secret societies have been around for thousands of years. If you wonder why they use the little square – you know where they square their offspring, their potency, just think of where it's hanging, and it's made of sheepskin traditionally. Guess who the sheep are? Yes, you're getting it coming and going, because these characters get all the contracts in your area. They dish out the goods. They split it between them. They purchase from their own stores, each other's stores, and neglect the ones who don't belong to their societies. They cross their palms with silver or notes, as I've seen done, to government inspectors for certain favors. That's what's behind the charitable organizations and the clowns you see that drive little fancy little cars in parades and wear funny little hats. Check into what the hat came from. In your ignorance, especially in Christian America, because it's when the [Malemutes] slaughtered a bunch of Christians supposedly, by tradition, the victors soaked their hats in the blood. Then you have these geezers driving their funny little cars like clowns and making your children laugh or scream at parades. If it doesn't fez you, nothing will.

Ignorance is essential for totalitarian systems to succeed. Ignorance is mainly fostered through creating a spoiled childish society, a socialist society where no one wants to grow up. Look around and unfortunately for most people it has been successful, because for a few generations there haven't any older people or very few with wisdom to pass on in any great, large, social changing fashion. That is an immature society who is easily hoodwinked. That is the technique

that's been used on the public: A world run by experts who can talk utter nonsense to you, but say it convincingly and you're fooled so easily. No different from ancient times when priests would tell you that you couldn't use a fire anymore because there was magic in the fire and *they* were the gods of fire, so you had to pay them a fee to have them light your fire for you since it was sacred. Before, it wasn't sacred. Now, it is sacred. They give it one generation and every child that grew up thought it was all true. They had to obey this because it simply existed that way. Logic goes out the window, conditioning was in, and conditioning won. These cons have been pulled off for ever and ever. Now it's just the same trick by using the term expert, as Bertrand Russell said, a big player at Tavistock, and others after him, that they would create a world run by experts where no one could do anything without expert advice.

What is it that every profession must do when it comes into being?

It must convince the people that they need it. They start off as services and end up being authorities over you, making you laws and rules that you must obey. Prior to the medical profession taking over childbirth, and now even prenatal where they go through all this farce with most women, weigh them and so on and have a little chat and then bill you, or bill the public, depending on the system you're in. They convinced the people gradually that they needed them, they were essential. This started off with passing out the occasional unfortunate incident that happened, blowing it out of all proportion, terrifying everyone and giving themselves a business. That's what they do in business. Create a crisis, or at least blow something out of total proportion to what it is, and come along with a solution, which is, "you need us." All Hollywood movies really pushed that to the front from the very earliest times, and yet people forget that when Hollywood first came out that most children were delivered by midwives in the western countries, had been traditionally for centuries and centuries and centuries.

We forget, too, that the American Indian women simply walked off in the bush and had them, no screaming and crying or hysterics because they hadn't heard about the fact that you're supposed to be screaming and crying and hysterical, at least in those days. China was much the same. Something had happened for ever and ever, millions of years, suddenly it became crisis time and a big business flourished out of it. They're not content with that. They also had you conditioned that you would continue to need them, and something that's born naturally, at least with all its things intact, suddenly become the object of inoculations and becomes a pin-cushion for the pharmaceutical companies and also for some nefarious agendas to dumb people down rather quickly, to ensure early onset of sterility and a whole host of premature aging diseases. That's what the statistics will show you through the history of diseases and what's prevalent today.

It's also what you'll find when you go through the books like Charles Galton Darwin's "***The Next Million Years,***" where he talks about tampering with the hormonal levels of men and women to create certain desired effects on behalf of the elite. It's quite the horror show, but these guys are not giving you a wish list. They're not giving you a "conspiracy theory," the term the elite put out themselves so that everyone will get labeled with it. It's not a conspiracy theory. They've had global meetings on population reduction and they have a department in the United Nations of Population Control. What do you think that means? –Just people who get together like a club and just wish for things? Do you think they get paid the big salaries that they do, given all the status they do and the international importance that they have because they like to wish their lives away? Or do you think they actually go ahead and do it?

These are weighty problems that we have, and yet, only a few can deal with it. Others want to play. “Don't give me the bad news.” Get a life. “Be happy,” like the song says. What is happiness? Is happiness being like all the people in the advertisements, who have orgasms when they buy a new toothpaste, or a treadmill machine, or some new version of a hula-hoop that gets rid of the fat around their stomach from all the burgers they eat because of all the other ads they watch for the big fast food companies. Is that what happiness is?

Happiness must come from within. It doesn't come from purchasing something. When you purchase something that's new, it's transitory. The “high” is transitory, something the big advertising agencies are well aware of. If you were satisfied with what you could buy, you'd stop purchasing when you were satisfied. Therefore, capitalism and its system creates dissatisfaction with what you have. That's why they come out with new and improved all the time, with bells and whistles that break.

In the higher studies of sociology it's well understood how authority works and how it's utilized and can be utilized to make people do that which is planned for them by others. Part of this comes from the understanding of conscience, something that everyone has, we hope, except for the psychopath. Conscience came to the fore during a very brief period of individualism when the Protestant religions were taking over from Catholicism, they were emerging, whereas the old system was based on rules and regulations and again a collective society, where you obeyed authorities without question and lived to an extent in fear: Fear of the unknown, fear of the supernatural and fear of hell. When the Protestant religion came out, for a little while, people in between both of them realized that they had a sense of will or freedom. That was submerged very quickly as the Protestant religion gained momentum and became a big authority itself, as all things must do in this dialectic of ours.

Conscience is a harsh ruler. It's just as great as an external authority. Those at the top understand this process and therefore you those things which make you think you are *you*. They give you a composite *you*, what is good at the time is what you become; and if you go against that which is good or authorized at the time, the conscience kicks in. It can be very destructive to the person who goes against it. However, they forget all about human nature, because human nature wants to go one way, while the conscience goes another. You kick against the bricks. That's the old saying.

People today think that they're free because they are “good.” They are good because they obey the system of the time in which they live. That's how everyone accepts it without much thought. They don't think much about the culture they live in or the times that they live in. They take it for granted. They think they're free because they're told they're free and they can play a lot more than they used to. They can break a lot of the old rules which they couldn't in past times, because you have new rules today. They think they're under less authority in fact when they're under more.

See, authority today has made itself completely invisible except for the policemen. It stays out of your way until you fall within the system and can't pay for something: Your car, your insurance, your road taxes, your licensing, your mortgage, or you can't keep a job, or you get sick. That's when authorities which are invisible come forward rather quickly and take over your life. This authority that's invisible is anonymous until it appears when you fall. It's called many things. It's called government. It's called science, psychic health, normality, common sense or public opinion. It appears to use primarily persuasion to get its way with you. Look at the ads on

television. It's all to do with persuasion. The ads have no problem in telling someone or everyone or anyone that “if you face broke out in these particular pimples, you'll be ugly. Do you want to be like this one?” Then they show you some young guy who's very embarrassed and all the girls are turning away from him. They have no problem in telling you what you want to be. That's how subtle persuasion works.

They have no problem in discrimination and discriminating to get the point across, and they do it frequently. This anonymous authority is more effective than having the king’s men go out with their spears and clubs to make you do something, because, as I say, it's invisible until you fall. It's more effective than overt authority is. You don't realize you're expected to go along certain guidelines, to follow them simply because everyone else is following them, you go along. When it becomes the culture it doesn't dawn on you that it's all wrong or that you're being guided or coerced or persuaded, as long as you can play you'll appear to be quite happy, as long as again don't get sick or lose your job or fall within the system.

You’ll also be terrified of dying because “I'm getting old too,” because in this system of producing and consuming, the elderly take the bottom of the ladder. The young ones too, to an extent, but at least the young ones can grow up to be good producer-consumers and taxpayers, whereas the elderly will only consume. Therefore, that's bad, you see, and you can see it by the way they're treated in the system, the society and even the plays you see or the movies that you see where they portray elderly people as all being senile or silly or eccentric or foolish or childlike. That's deliberate you see, very deliberate. However, then you must get rid of the elderly who could pass wisdom on in previous times if you want to control each up-and-coming generation completely. You must get rid of those who have input and wisdom to pass on.

As the song goes, "freedom is just another word for nothing left to lose." You don't know what it is until it’s gone. Many people think they're free because they can pull out a credit card and hop on a plane, or go to Disneyland or go to a restaurant. These are only authorized methods of consumption, for which you will have to pay up by producing or else. Nothing in the system is for free.

People, as I say, getting back to the original thing, what good can you bring through from the present system into the next?

Well that's up to yourselves. Once you're addicted to certain lifestyles it's very hard for people to go without. It's deprivation to them, whereas those who never had it can survive because there's no loss to begin with. However, science and the system can only go in one direction of ultimate total efficiency. All the playing that people do at the moment is to disappear as they create new types of humans who won't need entertainment, who won't sit and stuff their faces with chips and things in front of television sets. They won't need the downloading of propaganda from the television sets. They won't need the media in fact, which is one blessing about it all.

Once everyone is brain chipped and purpose-made, except for the elite themselves, they'll have their utopia and that's what they must do because they have no option. They can only go in one direction and they must use all sciences to get there. That's their persona. It's their nature. They have no choice. The trick is to make us all go along as they update normalcy continuously, right into that box of oblivion, at least for the conscious mind.

For many, they will take a chip quite willingly if the conditions are stressful. This system in which they've been brought up suddenly seems to be falling down. They can't play. They can't buy. They can't do all the things that they're used to doing through conditioning. They will gladly give it up to alleviate the stress. Those who are already glued in front of televisions sets and zonk out with their jaw hanging open are already part way there. That's a symptom of those who need escapism because reality is too stressful. They don't understand this reality they live in. They think it's themselves that's at fault for not being happy as all the ads tell them to be. All the modern psychiatry – psychiatry itself being a fairly new science and full of quackery too, and fads and theories that keep getting reversed generation after generation, heavily tied with eugenics. The system of World War II up to the present, psychiatry itself convinces them that you're supposed to be happy all the time, which has never been a truism in all of history, but you can convince enough people of that with enough propaganda and they will believe it.

That is why most conversations today are trivialistic and meaningless. They are approved conversations approved by the system. They're politically correct conversations. It's just passing time, not heartfelt information. Before you know what you're fighting for, you have to know what you have actually is. Most people don't know what they have at the moment or what they're in. They think the system has just suddenly gone bad. They have no idea of the sciences and the histories that have brought them to this point, this phase in time. They think if you just vote out the bad guys, the good guys will make it all better. Again, the socialistic training they've all had that someone else will do it all for them – a father figure either saving them from catastrophe as a messiah, although they prefer, to be honest with you, a man in a suit and tie who says all the right things on a platform raised above them, he is altered. He is above them. That's what an altar stands for. They prefer the walking kind the human two-legged type who says all the right things and promises them, like a good daddy should do, to anything else, to anything supernatural.

Yet it doesn't matter who you vote in, they all belong to the same club. They all know the agenda. They all know who's giving them their marching orders because they all work for one group, the capstone of the pyramid. The system itself is monolithic. It can't go any other direction but the one that it's going on.

Now for those who think I'm doing really great financially, I don't get paid anything, I never have for any radio or television shows I've done. I rely upon your contributions. I rely upon you to keep this going. When it stops and when it's dwindling off (and it is at the moment), then I will stop doing it and you'll be left to go round in circles with the old stuff that will be presented to you of voting for this guy, voting for that guy; and just wishing for it all to become better and to keep everything that you have while it does become better and you get more of it too; and this side against that side, or that religion against that religion; or this race against that race and so on. The old tricks that the big boys at the top play because you see the psychopaths and the wise guys who are at the top of all nations belong to the one club. They merged long ago.

People ask me, before they want to know how they got here, what's the answer? –Because they're used to some expert coming along and giving them instant answers to everything. I tell them you've got to start thinking for yourself and you have to find out how you did get to this stage. What is this reality that everyone accepts? *You* have to do the work. If you leave it to other people, you'll be dominated by them. That's the whole point of it. What do you find of value in life? What do you find is worth preserving or going back to if necessary, or the parts of human nature that you want to preserve, or family or whatever? Others want instant answers with their

drive-thru coffees and burgers. “Don't give me the problem. Give me the solution. Here's the money.” Those people will always be in the darkness.

As I say, I try to give information here to show you how it's developed, what's behind it; and don't just blame other people for this. People ask for names, names, names. You'll see the names and all the famous players’ and famous families’ books that every country churns out at the top, the interbred ones in every culture, every society. Remember, they're simply amplifications of what's within yourself. That's what they are. Never mistake the fact that many people hate because they envy. You have to be honest with yourself before you can be honest with anything else, especially to do with something called “truth.” Truth doesn't play games. Truth doesn't care what you want to think. It simply is what it is. It doesn't care what you want it to be.

If you want to keep this going, you can help out. Otherwise I can go back to teaching very small groups and getting some money for it. I hate the monied system. We're all in it though. It's the only system we have until it changes to the next one or people find another way.

From Hamish my dog and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Achy Breaky Song" by "Weird Al" Yankovic

You can torture me
With Donnie & Marie
You can play some Barry Manilow
Or you can play some schlock
Like New Kids On The Block
Or any Village People song you know
Or play Vanilla Ice
Hey, you can play him twice
And you can play the Bee Gees any day
But Mr. DJ, please
I'm beggin' on my knees
I just can't take no more of Billy Ray

Don't play that song
That "Achy Breaky" song
The most annoying song I know
And if you play that song
That "Achy Breaky" song
I might blow up my radio, ooo...

You can clear the room
By playing Debbie Boon
Or crank your Abba records until dawn
Oh, I could even hear
Slim Whitman or Zamfir
Don't mind a Yoko Ono marathon
Or play some Tiffany
On 8-track or CD
Or scrape your fingernails across the board
Or tie me to a chair
And kick me down the stairs

Just please don't play that stupid song no more

Don't play that song
That "Achy Breaky" song
You know I hate that song a bunch
And if you play that song
That nauseating song
It might just make me lose my lunch, ooo...

Don't play that song
That "Achy Breaky" song
I think it's driving me insane
Oh, please don't play that song
That irritating song
I'd rather have a pitchfork in my brain...

Don't play that song
That "Achy Breaky" song
The most annoying song I know
And if you play that song
That "Achy Breaky" song
I might blow up my radio, ooo-woo…

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"BEE-HIVE-YOUR-ALL BEHAVIOUR
BY
BEHAVIOURIST'S AGENDA"
September 13, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – September 13, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You'll also find me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. It is September 13th, 2007.

You know that I don't plan my talks, whether it's on radio or the blurbs. I generally come to a vague formula a few minutes before I start and let it flow from there, because otherwise you become like regular broadcasters, like the planned society we live in. The planned TV and radio which we hear all around us, where producers and their own little research teams come up with topics to discuss. We've had enough of that, I think, all of us and that's why I try to talk as though I were talking to someone across the table. It's the only way to really communicate with people and to put out ideas. I don't give all the solutions. I put out ideas. I put out facts as we know them and allow others to come to their own conclusions, because we do live in a very controlled society, not just recently either, it's really always been that way. We have to go back through history and find out how it got to this level of control.

Ancient times to fairly modern times relied upon religions to give and reinforce the culture, so when you have everyone doing the same rituals, giving the same catch phrases, then you feel you belong; and when you feel you belong, you are absorbed into the culture. You're absorbed by it. You feel a sense of safety or belonging. When we feel we don't belong, then it's a symptom of a sick society. The reinforcements we have don't stand up to the tests of logic, history or value; and even the ones that last a long time like religion change over centuries. Christianity, for instance, in the west that is practiced today is as vague and remote from early Christianity as you can imagine. It's almost a different organization all together and it's the same with every other religion.

With the advent of the 16th century primarily, we find that humankind especially the leisured classes began to experiment into the sciences. Courts of kings and queens paid in fact salaries to educated people to investigate nature. Their prime concern wasn't really because they wanted to know how flowers grow. It was to know how things worked, in order to try some day to get control over other things, but primarily mankind itself. That was always the goal because leaders in all ages have been afraid of the general public.

The more extravagant their cut from the general public, their salaries and their lifestyle, the more it differentiates itself from the general population. The gap widens with riches at the top and more poverty at the bottom, the more nervous they become; therefore they put all their faith into ways of manipulating the minds of the public to control them. There are many well-known scientists who've been involved and employed by the big foundations, which really front for the elite in the investigation of the human mind and how to control it, and every facet of science has been used. Every part of it the behaviorists in psychology were heavily funded, for instance, as well as all the other groupings of psychology, the little differentiations of them. It's all because they couldn't miss anything. All data is important and that's why knowledge is never destroyed by leaders in any civilization.

B.F. Skinner was a well-known behaviorist who was allowed to do things which people in the general public could never have gotten away with. The reason for it being, he was chosen to do this and backed and financed to do this and given the loopholes through the law because the ones at the top had commanded it. He even experimented with his own daughter and put her in a cage. B.F. Skinner was a true "scientist," as far as science goes, in that he studied all data discompassionately to find out why things happen in human life, why nature is the way it is and mainly to find out how people will be predicted to behave in certain situations.

One of the books he wrote is called "***About Behaviorism***" and this copy is by Vintage Books. It's a division of London House. I'm not sure exactly when this was published. I think it was 1974. It's full of little maxims and so on, little quips that are very true, but also shows you that his mind really was set on the Darwinist principles, as pretty well all the scientists ever since the age of Darwin have gone into. They believe in survival of the fittest. They don't see right or wrong because right and wrong can change with every generation if it's made to be so from the top down. They understand these sciences because they've been given side or parallel educations to the general public, where they have access to data denied the general public.

On page 220, this little chapter is entitled "***Controlling Social Environment,***" and he said:

"*People have suffered so long and so painfully from the controls imposed upon them that it is easy to understand why they so bitterly oppose any form of control. A simple analysis of controlling practices, such as that in the preceding chapter, is likely to be attacked simply because it could be misused by controllers. But in the long run any effective counter-control leading to the "liberation" of the individual can be achieved only by its explicit design, and this must be based upon a scientific analysis of human behavior. We must surely begin with the fact that human behavior is always controlled." Man is born free," said Rousseau, "and is everywhere in chains," but no one is less free than a newborn child, nor will he become free as he grows older. His only hope is that he will come under the control of a natural and social environment in which he will make the most of his genetic endowment and in doing so most successfully pursue happiness*."

Skinner and most of them at the top, in fact all of them at the top believe that genetic endowment gives you success and intellect, physical fitness, all of those things will help you succeed, but what they don't mention is that it will help you succeed in *this* system – this system which is based on money, which is a form of reinforcement in itself to keep going and get more. That's your incentive. This is the Pavlovian technique that was in existence long before Pavlov. Therefore, at the top, they truly believe in eugenics. They always have believed in eugenics and

that's what really Darwinism is based upon: the survival of the fittest and survival itself of the fittest, meaning they're willing to kill others in order that they should survive themselves. That's the bottom line and that was shown in Arthur C. Clarke's movie ***"2001***" at the beginning, where the two rival tribes of apes go down to the watering hole and shake their fists at each other across the water. They have a few jumps up and down and yell, have their drinks and then they go home, but no one is hurt. Civilization in that movie began with one ape that we would call "deviant," because anything outside the normal group is deviant, you see, but that one ape used a big thigh bone as a weapon that went across and killed the leader of the other tribe, so the first murder was the start of civilization. That's why they say in the higher groups in societies that civilization is brutal, which is true.

Because of our conditioning and because most people are absorbed into what they think is a natural culture that's evolved, they will tend to be upset when someone points out little items within that culture which upset them or make them nervous. They make them nervous because it brings them close to a thought they might not want to have. You see, these scientists are not all wrong. They have observed cultures for many, many centuries. They've studied the human behavior of male and female and every age group throughout life for centuries, and they know how to formulate cultures; create them and manipulate them update them, just like you update and upgrade a computer program, and those who are in the program will ask to figure it out when things go wrong.

The majority of the public never question what they think is their reality, and they're taught to think this, and reinforced again in school in education, that we just evolved to this stage by chance and by the occasional martyr in history that had a good idea and gave their life to make it happen. That's the traditional story we have down through the centuries, yet nothing is further from the truth because power has never voluntarily given itself up to another system. What it does is to give fronts of a new system, but you still have the same dominant minority controlling it from behind the scenes. This is to placate the people and keep them happy.

In the 1700's the elite of Europe, the wealthy elite of Europe had many meetings. There were so many philosophers at that time giving all points of view, all sides of every story and publishing them in books, and the elite were reading them and they thought they could make use of this science of psychology, the science of the mind, of the mass-mind, and they employed many of these philosophers to do their bidding. They employed ones to become champions of a new system that would front for them, which eventually was called "democracy," much like our own. When the public think they're free, when they think they have a voice, they're much easier to manage.

Democracy itself keeps changing its form or its definition, because the democracy they had in the home of democracy in England was vastly different a few hundred years ago than it is today, in appearance at least, because only the nobility at that time had any say in anything. Eventually this was extended to property and landowners, and that held for a long time, up into the 1900's, when the vote was given eventually to ordinary people who had no property and who rented and who labored at the bottom class. Yet the elite have always governed the country and every other old and new country. Therefore, when people like Skinner talk, we shouldn't get our defenses up. We should try and see through the eyes of someone who is psychopathic by nature – a person who has worked with people and animals and conducted various experiments that would shock you, a person with no compassion, just a clinical interest into why this action causes this reaction to the victim or "subject," as he would like to call it.

Therefore, you must learn what they're after. You must learn how they think. You must learn what their motivations are. You'll find by your own research, as everyone else must find by their own research and has in the past, that these people are megalomaniacs. They love power for power's sake, and that is also the part of the Darwinian theory. The most successful are the ones who breed the best. In other words, pick the right mates and have offspring, and those offspring become even more elite and more power hungry. The power itself can be interchanged with the survival instinct in their own religion; and it is a religion because the whole Darwinist theory is based upon a belief. Theory, remember, is what the bottom people are taught. Theory means a good guess, but it's still a guess. It isn't a fact until it's proven by empirical testing. Can it be proven over and over again? Until then, it's just theory.

You'll find today for the masses most education to do with the sciences at the low level is based all on theory, and often the theories change. Without mentioning they just change overnight and you have a new theory to replace the old one that was taught as law; and people passed and did thesis on them and they got their degrees, yet they're all bogus. Now they're coming up with new theories all the time and we're supposed to adapt to them without noticing that, how can one thing be taught as a gospel truth for 20, 30, 40, 50 years and suddenly another one is the gospel truth and the old one is out the window? How can you have faith in the new one? There are higher levels of science where they don't use theory, they have facts, but it's not taught to the public.

Back to page 221 of the book by B.F. Skinner "***About Behaviorism***" and to reiterate this now about Rousseau that:

"Man is born free and is everywhere in chains but no one is less free than a newborn child, nor will he become free as he grows older. His only hope is that he will come under the control of a natural and social environment in which he will make the most of his genetic endowment and in doing so most successfully pursue happiness. His family and his peers are part of that environment and he will benefit if they behave in ethical ways. Education is another part of that environment and he will acquire the most effective repertoire if his teachers recognize their role for what it is rather than assume that is to leave him free to develop himself."

He's admitting here that schooling and education is not and has not been to help develop you as an individual. It's meant to give you a ***repertoire,*** and that's a term they use in behaviorism. You'll find people who argue all the time, who haven't studied anything really for themselves, but take on movements or join social organizations for emotive reasons only, give slogans all the time – these are repertoires – and for everything you say they have a counter, which is another slogan they've been taught. They go through repertoires like a machine. Repertoires are the outcomes of the conditioning of problem solving by the use of language and logic. You're trained at school to use a certain type of logic, coupled with the information that's downloaded into you and you'll come to expected conclusions. The conclusion therefore which is expected is called part of a repertoire.

<u>To continue</u>:

"*His government is part of that environment, and it will "govern least" if it minimizes its punitive measures. He will produce what he and others need more effectively and least*

aversively if incentive conditions are such that he works carefully and industriously and is reinforced by what he does. All of this will be possible not because those with whom he associates possess morality and a sense of ethics or decency or compassion, but because they in turn are controlled by a particular kind of social environment."

Alan: Your social environment, culture et cetera, all that surrounds you, is part of the reinforcement that he is talking about. The things you take for granted. Most folk don't question the system in which they live. It exists. It must be natural. Everyone else accepts it as natural because they don't talk about it much. They just do it. They live it. They don't ask where it came from, who developed it or where it's going. They simply want to get up the ladder in the system; and that's called "pursuing happiness," at least to guys like Skinner because they see you as a creature like an animal. Your facial expressions, your gestures, those that show happiness, those that show sadness, are just the expressions of another creature through the eyes of a psychopath, who studies you like any other creature. It doesn't mean that their observations are completely wrong either. That's why they can use their theories and make them fact and they work.

"*The most important contribution of a social environment —a contribution wholly abandoned in the return to a thoroughgoing individualism— has to do with the mediation of the future. The brutal prospect of overpopulation…"*

Alan: Again, that's one of their big concerns at the top, always has been in all ages.

"*…pollution…*"

Alan: Pollution – which is the big one to reduce the population, the big stick, and to bring in a new system.

"*…and the exhaustion of resources has given the future a new and relatively immediate significance, but some concern for the future has, of course, long prevailed. It has been said that a hundred years ago "there were few men alive, whether Utilitarians or religious people, who then thought of the goodness of an act as being in the act itself or in the will that willed it; all was in the consequences, for their happiness tomorrow or the "life hereafter; both were matters of future reward."*

Alan: See that was used up until fairly recently, most of the world over. Just work your butt off. Suffer here and you get a future reward. Very, very simple, you didn't have much thinking to do.

"But goodness in the light of which an act may be judged is one thing; inducing people to be good or to act well "for the sake of a future consequence" is another. The important thing is that institutions…"

Alan: Now listen to this.

"...institutions last longer than individuals and arrange contingencies which take a reasonably remote future into account."

Alan: What he's telling you in a few words is that the future is always planned, and I've been saying this over and over again. People who wake up in the system to the fact that it's changing – and that's really what happens, it's that change in their environment, something that affects them personally that makes them start to question things. They're prone to be mislead by many who are put out there deliberately to mislead you into giving you answers, and you'll find you're simply going around in a circle with a dialectical process working. In other words, force, counter-force, back and forth, back and forth, left wing, right wing, et cetera. However, these characters know this. They know that you think in short-term rewards. You think in a lifetime. That lifetime to you is a long time when you're a child. It seemed so incredibly vast and long when you look at older people. Our lives are so short. We're short-term planners. We want to see something achieved that we start in our own lifetime. In fact it's very difficult for us to imagine starting something and not seeing it finished in our lifetime. We're impatient.

"*…where the institutions…*"

Alan: That means government too.

"*…and the big foundations…"*

Alan: That are part of their big arm since the creation of what we call democracy. They think in centuries ahead, many centuries ahead, including the changes that they want to achieve. How to bring society from this kind of society, including the relationships between peoples, that's all part of societal structure, including male and female relationships. All of these and parent children relationships. How do we get them from here to here, which might be the complete opposite, and has actually been planned to be the complete opposite, when you go into genetic engineering and cloning, and then you have a whole new type of parenthood et cetera. Already parenthood is altered vastly through all the laws have been passed and the different kinds who can adopt et cetera. This is all to get us in flux to change, not because they care about one group or the other group. It's because they know what they're end product is to be, and how you get society to move from there in a static situation to flux and into this particular future? They do it through planning, introduction and intergenerationally. That's how it has always been done.

I'll repeat that little part again from page 222 of the book "***About Behaviorism***" by Skinner:

"The important thing is that institutions last longer than individuals and arrange contingencies which take a reasonably remote future into account. The behavioral processes are illustrated by a person who works for a promised return, who plays a game in order to win, or who buys a lottery ticket. With their help, religious institutions make the prospect of an afterlife reinforcing, and governments induce people to die patriotic deaths.

We object to much of this, but the interests of institutions sometimes coincide with the interests of individuals; governments and religions sometimes induce people to behave well with respect to each other and to act together for protection and support. Proverbs and maxims, as well as explicit codes of law, strengthen behavior having deferred consequences. By himself an individual can acquire very little behavior with respect to the future in his own lifetime, but as a member of a group he profits from the social environment maintained by the group. This is a fact of the greatest importance because it leads to an answer to two basic questions: How can we call a particular instance of the control of human behavior good or bad, and who is to design and maintain controlling practices?"

That, again, is why democracy is now defined as the will of the majority is taken into account but so is the will of minority groups. There's nothing in there about the individual anymore, so democracy is always changing because that's the schedule and that's the formula and there is an eventual end to all of this system, when even the word democracy won't be necessary anymore. Therefore, to have power in the system, as it stands legally today, you must belong to a minority group or to the larger group. The minority groups generally have the leaders chosen for them and they're part of the whole agenda. The leaders know where they're taking their followers. The followers generally don't. They think they're going to get some self-interest and benefits out of it and rights. No, they're being used and the foundations are generally the employers, the front men who work on behalf of the big governmental institutions.

On page 223 of the same book by Skinner, it's called "***The Evolution of A Culture."***

"*The social environment I have been referring to is usually called a culture, though a culture is often defined in other ways—as a set of customs or manners, as a system of values and ideas, as a network of communication, and so on. As a set of contingencies of reinforcement maintained by a group, possibly formulated in rules or laws, it has a clear-cut physical status, a continuing existence beyond the lives of members of the group, a changing pattern as practices are added, discarded, or modified, and, above all, power. A culture so defined controls the behavior of the members of the group that practices it.*

It is not a monolithic thing, and we have no reason to explain it by appealing to a group mind, idea, or will. If there are indeed "seventy-three elements of culture common to every human society still existing or known to history," then there must be seventy-three practices or kinds of practices in every set of contingencies called a culture, each of which must be explained in terms of conditions prevailing before the culture emerged as such. Why do people develop a language? Why do they practice some kind of marriage? Why do they maintain moral practices and formulate them in codes? Some answers to questions of this sort are to be found in the biological characteristics of the species, others in "universal features" of the environments in which people live.

The important thing about a culture so defined is that it evolves. A practice arises as a mutation, it affects the chances that the group will solve its problems, and if the group survives, the practice survives with it. It has been selected by its contribution to the effectiveness of those who practice it. Here is another example of that subtle process called selection…"

Alan: He's talking about natural selection.

"*…and it has the same familiar features. Mutations may be random. A culture need not have been designed, and its evolution does not show a purpose. The practices which compose a culture are a mixed bag, and some parts may be inconsistent with others or in open conflict. Our own culture is sometimes called sick, and in a sick society, man will lack a sense of identity and feelings of competence; he will see the suspension of his own thought structures to enter into a more fruitful relationship with those around him as betrayal; he will approach the world of human interaction with a sense of real despair; and only when he has been through that despair and learnt to know himself will he attain as much of what is self-fulfilling as the human condition allows*."

Alan: Now what he's saying there is taken from even ancient Greek philosophers because this was studied even thousands of years ago. They know the process that you'll go through. They understand that; and even those who can come through that process and survive and get stronger, they try to either recruit or eliminate if they become a problem.

He goes on to translate it in his own way:

"*In translation: a sick society if a set of contingencies which generate disparate or conflicting behaviors suggesting more than one self, which does not generate the strong behavior with which a feeling of competence is associated, which fails to generate successful social behavior and hence leads a person to call the behavior of others betrayal, and which, supplying only infrequent reinforcement, generates the condition felt as despair."*

Alan: You see to him emotions are irrelevant. He says the condition known as despair or felt as despair. He can't feel it himself you see.

"Another writer said that our culture is "in convulsions owing to its state of value contradiction, its incorporation of opposing and conflicting values," but we may say that the values, here as elsewhere, refer to reinforcers, and that it is the contingencies of which they are a part which are opposing and conflicting. The society will be "cured" if it can be changed in such a way that a person is generously and consistently reinforced and therefore "fulfills himself" by acquiring and exhibiting the most successful behavior of which he is capable. Better ways of teaching (introduced for whatever reason, possibly only because of immediate consequences for teacher or student) will make a more effective use of the human genetic endowment. Better incentive conditions…"

Alan: Because they understand that we're all trained to work for incentives, just like they do it with laboratory rats and train them to pull levers and go through hoops and stuff to get a seed as a reward. We're trained the same way. He doesn't really differentiate our behavior to the animals at all; and there's a lot of truth in that too, because we've all been conditioned in the system in the same way.

"*Better incentive conditions (introduced for whatever reason, possibly only in the interests of management or labor) mean more and better goods and more enjoyable working conditions. Better ways of governing (introduced for whatever reason, possibly merely in the interests of governed or governor) mean less time wasted in personal defense and more time for other things. More interesting forms of art, music, and literature (created for whatever reason…"*

Alan: In other words, he's telling you that the culture industry you see, it doesn't matter what kind or anything they give you, as long as it achieves its purpose and we adapt to it and copy and mimic it.

"…(*created for whatever reason, possibly simply for the immediate reinforcement of those creating or enjoying them) mean fewer defections to other ways of life.*

In a well-known passage in "The Descent of Man, Darwin wrote:

"*Obscure as is the problem of the advance of civilization, we can at least see that the nation which produced, during a lengthened period, the greatest number of highly intellectual, energetic, brave, patriotic, and benevolent men, would generally prevail over less favored nations."*

"The point survives when the appeal to character is corrected by speaking of "a nation which maintains a social environment in which its citizens behave in ways called intelligent, energetic, brave, patriotic, and benevolent." Darwin was speaking of the survival value of a culture."

Alan: Now if you've ever wondered about the term used in all of the countries which are brought into this world structure under NAFTA, GATT and all the rest of it, the Free Trade enterprise, first spouted by John Dee in the 16th century at the court of Queen Elizabeth I, and why Darwin used the same term "*most favored nation*." The favored nations – they're talking about the civilizations they had decided would come through and survive, and those who didn't come in would be eliminated because they were backward, arrested civilizations, primitive et cetera. In other words, they'd never changed their culture. They'd never changed their methods of doing anything. They didn't mass-produce anything. They could make all their own tools and implements and survive quite happily. They're talking about the eradication of what they call "*inferior types*" and the countries allowed in to the big Free Trade, the Galactic Enterprise of the Star Trek Federation, would be the survivors the ones who are endowed genetically to survive. Therefore, little phrases are used in these characters books. If you understand what they mean you will understand a lot more than what they say.

"There are remarkable similarities in natural selection, operant conditioning, and the evolution of social environments. Not only do all three dispense with a prior creative design and a prior purpose, they invoke the notion of survival as a value. What is good for the species is what makes for its survival. What is good for the individual is what promotes his well-being. What is good for a culture is what permits it to solve its problems. There are, as we have seen, other kinds of values, but they eventually take second place to survival. The notion of evolution is misleading—and it misled both Herbert Spencer and Darwin—when it suggests that the good represented by survival will naturally work itself out. Things go wrong under all three contingencies of selection, and they may need to be put right by explicit design."

Alan: He's talking about planning the future. He wasn't suggesting something because he was employed by people who already were planning it and had been before he was born.

<u>He goes on to say</u>:

"Breeding practices have long represented a kind of intervention in the evolution of the species…"

Alan: Back to eugenics.

"*…and geneticists are now talking about changing genetic codes*."

Alan: Remember, too, this book was written back in '74 and it was not new then. They were talking about changing it long, long before that.

"*The behavior of the individual is easily changed by designing new contingencies of reinforcement."*

Alan: That's what George Orwell was talking about with the sheep in "***Animal Farm***." In "***Animal Farm***" the vast majority of the population in this new revolutionary group were sheep, or "sheeple" as we now call them, and every so often the pig would come out and give the slogan and they'd reply in kind that *"two legs bad, four legs good.*" Then one day the pig when he joined the humans in a compromise and shouted "*two legs good, four legs bad*" and the sheep parroted it anyway, in fact they didn't notice any difference.

"*New Cultural practices are explicitly designed in such fields as education, psychotherapy, penology, and economic incentives. The design of human behavior implies, of course, control, and possibly the question most often asked of the behaviorist is this: Who is to control? The question represents the age-old mistake of looking to the individual rather than to the world in which he lives. It will not be a benevolent dictator, a compassionate therapist, a devoted teacher, or a public-spirited industrialist who will design a way of life in the interests of everyone. We must look instead at the conditions under which people govern, give help, teach, and arrange incentive systems in particular ways."*

Alan: Now he's talking about "we." He means the behaviorists, you see, the professionals.

"*We must look instead at the conditions under which people govern, give help, teach, and arrange incentive systems in particular ways. In other words we must look to the culture as a social environment. Will a culture evolve in which no individual will be able to accumulate vast power and use it for his own aggrandizement in ways which are harmful to others? Will a culture evolve in which individuals are not so much concerned with their own actualization and fulfillment that they do not give serious attention to the future of the culture? These questions, and many others like them, are the questions to be asked rather than who will control and to what end. No one steps outside the causal stream. No one really intervenes. Mankind has slowly but erratically created environments in which people behave more effectively and no doubt enjoy the feelings which accompany successful behavior. It is a continuing process."*

Alan: What I'm showing here, hopefully, is that all of that which you take as normal, including the changes in our society, our lifetime, is planned that way. It was planned before you were born. The whole idea is how to get the herd from, as I say, this field over to that field, which is quite a ways off. How would you get them to go through all these changes and to accept it all, every part of it, every step they take is normal, with all the changes that come along with it? Then you realize we're trained by professionals. Make no mistake, education is all about controlling the mind to creating a mass mind for the general public. That's why it's a standardized education. You become standardized. It does not tell you to become a true individual. It doesn't promote individual thinking. In fact it distains it. It's all group-think, especially today more so. Everything is group-think and you must go along with the group or you will be shunned. Again, old techniques that they used in religion and within religious societies as well.

An education that was not authorized and controlled and carefully scrutinized by the top could not exist. What is good according to those at the top is to obey. A good society is an obedient

society. This of course can cause conflicts down the road when the top want a different outcome within society. Society always thinks it knows where it's going, sort of vaguely, vaguely knows where we're going, they think, and yet when they notice there's a conflict, then the elite want you to obey anyway. When you don't obey immediately, they terrorize you or give you another fear of something coming down. It's either going to be the wrath of God or a comet, as in the old days, or it's going to be the Russians that are going to nuke you or something like that. Something to terrify you into obedience and to stun you into not thinking, because when you're terrified of losing your life you're not worrying about other theories or other problems of other peoples. You're thinking about your immediate survival, and when you're in that mode you can be moved very quickly through massive changes within society.

We see this even with the worldwide trend right after 9/11. It didn't happen spontaneously. All the agendas, all the anti-terrorism laws had been drafted many, many years before and signed by all the NATO countries and even countries outside of NATO. That's why they all went into action at the same time and put the same laws on the books; the identical same laws and the same formula because it was all planned that way.

Margaret Thatcher talked about it in the 1980's that the next war of the west would be with "*religious fundamentalists*" she called them. You can look into her histories, look into the newspaper accounts like the *Toronto Sun* article that reported her at Massey Hall saying this very thing. The title of her talk was The New World Order. Check into it and you'll see that they knew what was coming down. The beauty of "conspiracy" – conspiracy comes out when government by its very nature is secretive and causes paranoia. We also do know that they occasionally 50 years later tell us the truth, which should definitely make us all suspicious of what they do. Really, 9/11 had to happen to get the agenda on the road, basically. It had to happen.

The Project for the New American Century, the club who wrote their agenda out on what they'd like to do with the Middle East and other countries as America was to take over, or the U.S. was to take over, the lead of policeman of the world from other countries, which it already was, of course, since World War II, but more officially so. They knew that they needed something to kick off the agenda. They needed to win the lotto at the right time. They published their agenda and now they're simply going through with it, because in a world society—and that's the goal of it, world society—there can be no separate old-fashioned type religious bodies existing.

I've said before, look at your religions here in the west and see how incredibly different they are from 100 years ago, 200 years ago, 500 and 1,000 years ago or 2,000 years ago; constantly changing, until now they're so diluted that most Christians today are really the backers, they're the cheering team for whatever the government does – the tyrannical government. They cheer them on; and yet the founder supposedly of this religion was killed for standing up to authorities and the economic system of his day and the legal system of his day. Those countries which still are fairly traditional, regardless of how they're ruled, because psychopaths, as I say, always end up at the top in every culture in a monetary system. The fact is, according to the agenda, that's to be altered and this democracy, which everyone thinks they understand but they don't because they've never even examined the meaning of it and the previous meanings of it, this democracy is to be used worldwide.

Yet they will need a common enemy to keep man united. Man needs an enemy to obey government, especially when they're going to be heavily taxed and regulated and so on. They need an enemy to try and justify it, therefore the enemy, as within the borders of the Soviet

Union, once they'd established their position and they had no real threats, they had to find enemies within to justify all that they were doing; and that has to be done with a world culture too. Therefore, under the guise of terrorism you're going to see it evolve into regular psychological testing, all the way down to brain chips and so on for everyone's safety. Of course that was the goal before it all started, long before 9/11 happened.

As I say, everything that happens in a major way in history and is claimed as a surprise, it's nonsense. You can't keep little covert plans and rebellions secret in this day and age. It's impossible, absolutely impossible. Big think tanks, big foundations, big organizations of spies, right down to little guys who that are part-timers are employed in every single country on the planet. You can't plan something on the scale of 9/11 and keep it secret. It's impossible. It had to happen because it was necessary to happen. Now the whole world is going into ID cards and body cavity searches and all this nonsense as we get trained to obey, obey, obey, because when the greatest changes in the cultures are being forced through, they want you to be terrified at the same time so you won't think about them so much. You're simply worried about your personal security and survival.

Where does this leave the individual?

The individual is left out of this picture in this big agenda, therefore it's up to the individual to keep hold of the reality and find the reality for themselves that is truer to themselves, because ultimately that's all you have to go on. If you can't be true to yourself, then you can't be true to anything. You'll also be in flux, and when you're in flux you'll be in despair. If you find yourself and you fathom your way through all this morass of deception and conditioning, there's a peace that comes with it when you start to understand it. Suddenly things make sense for the first time. Many things begin to make sense for the first time. Everything that you've read before suddenly makes sense for the first time because you see it in a different light all together. Then you must look at the mayhem all around you of all those who still think that they're normal because they haven't broken out of their conditioning, and you feel very said for them, very sorry for them as they go through their trials in a dysfunctional system.

You'll see the squabbles and the fights over money, over property, over everything, all the usual squabbles that you're seeing as the culture gets harder and harder to keep rolling along in that hamster's treadmill. It's faster and faster. That can't happen, it's breaking down and society is still trying to go on like the previous generation did and it's not working. It's not working as the culture industry goes into overdrive through Dr. Phil and Oprah and all the rest of it to try to formulate a new culture in your mind, to accept new adaptations to the breakdown of the culture and adapt and go on into the next. "Accept, accept, adapt, adapt" is what you're being told really. "Stop having points of view" is what you're being told. "Accept these points of view. These are the healthy ones." That's what you're told, and yet that means being untrue to yourself if you do adopt them.

Those in religion will still hope and hope and hope as always that the evil nasty people in the world will burn in hell forever after they're dead, because they certainly don't burn here in any way, shape or form unless it's heartburn after a very expensive meal. We don't see any intervention of justice in this world; therefore you must go on personal experience. You must accept your own personal experiences and you rationalize them because you are the judge at the end of it all. You are the judge on what is true, false; real, unreal; and don't be afraid to admit that your ego was conned. You were conned by very intelligent people who created a system in a

scientific manner before you were even a gleam in your father's eye. Don't be afraid to admit you've been had. Some of you out there too, don't be afraid to admit that you've been conned by the other ones out there who've led you off into incredible stories round the galaxies and back, in many different forms, which have wasted a few more years of your life. These are intentional.

Very clever people do exist. These sciences have been known for eons. Since at least the 1700's, masses of money went into the creation of investigation on behalf of a dominant minority to learn all of these sciences, to learn them in more intricate detail so they can be applied more effectively – the sciences of the mind. You have a mind. That's an incredible gift, incredible gift. You're not just a machine full of responses and synapses et cetera. There's far more to a person than that.

What I've been reading is Skinner, and he and other psychopaths have nothing else in them. They are more machines actually than anybody else. They don't have the normal emotions. The closest thing to an emotion of Skinner and people like himself is to see the effects of some animal crying for mercy as they're bashing its head into some motorized hammer. That's what stimulates these characters into interest, which is the closest response they can have to anything vaguely resembling human. These are mutants. In fact that's a part of their religion, their theory or religion of Darwinism. They claim that it's the occasional mutant down through history, mutated by whatever means, that causes the changes. Without the mutants there wouldn't be changes. They're talking about themselves as a psychopathic group.

That's enough of this stuff for tonight. From Hamish and myself, in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"No Genocide Mix" by Mid-West LAMBSBREAD

The techniques of creating terror are nothing new in order to get populations to submit and it's been done since the days of ancient Rome. They were experts at it, always terrorizing the public and then sending their own troops on the public to terrify them even more, under the guise of safety and they took all their rights from them over and over again, so it's a science. This is a science; generally loosely called fascism.

It's interesting because the techniques of creating terror are nothing new in order to get populations to submit, and it's been done since the days of ancient Rome. Always terrorizing the public and then sending their own troops on the public to terrify them even more, under the guise of safety and they took all their rights from them.

These are all part of culture creation. He said [Plato] nothing is allowed to come up from the grassroots. It's authorized from the top.

HIV and Hepatitis in the blood…I kept telling people ten years ago when we first learned of it. Now it's finally on MSNBC and admitted that no one's going to get in trouble, but the public isn't worried about just one drug company killing hundreds of thousands. They're worried about imaginary Muslim extremists.

This is the story of how the elite sold the people into slavery. In the early years of the 21st century terrorism was used by governments across the world as a pretext to scare their populations into submission.

Our enemies have made clear the danger they pose to our security.

Life became a surveillance…with individuals' actions ruthlessly cataloged and recorded by the state. Warrants and warrantless searches spread…the final international police state … culminating in open martial law
In the early years of the 21st century terrorism was used by governments across the world as a pretext to scare their populations into submission.

This is the story of how the elite sold the people into slavery, and scared the once proud, brave people of the West into submitting to being cannon fodder in wars for world domination.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk): "TECHNOCRACY MOCKS De-MOCK-RA-Sees — COVERT PERSUADERS" September 20, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – September 20, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You can also find me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. It is September 20th, 2007.

On last night's radio talk on RBN, I was going through a book called "***The Technological Society***" by Jacques Ellul. This man is a master at understanding human nature individually and collectively and the systems that are running our lives, which are all really today the one system. We call it democracy. Democracy itself has never been static. The definition is changing constantly and it still has some ways to go to achieve its final goal because it's to be a world run by experts. These experts are called technocrats. They are masters in marketing and marketing ideas into your mind. That's exactly what Bertrand Russell said they would have to employ on a grand scale to achieve this objective of a new type of global system.

When you hear terms used like "*New Deal*" and "*New Freedom*" et cetera coming out of the mouths of presidents, you better take note because they are giving you a new legal definition of the system that you're now in. A New Freedom – you see, the Constitution was the "old deal." The New Deal was a new type of government or governance and a new way of dealing with the public at large, a system using statistics and data collection to run the mass-man at the expense of the individual – actually, the elimination of the individual. New Freedom is actually a curtailment on all freedoms and no one really objects to it, as you can see. Jacques Ellul didn't just become a genius in his field. He was trained from a very early age and given access to data never put into public libraries. The data collection on the human personality goes back thousands of years. We're the most studied species on the planet.

Jacques Ellul's book, "***The Technological Society,***" on **page 262** he says:

"In the conflict between politician and technicians, corruption is a much more serious matter. Political milieus are very generally corrupt. The fact is indisputable, both in democratic regimes such as France and the United States and in authoritarian systems such as Fascism, Francoism, and Nazism. We cannot really speak about the Soviet Union. The vertigo of power and the opportunity to become rich corrupt politicians very quickly. To the degree that the state becomes more and more technical, there is increasing contact between politicians and technicians. Though technique tends more and more to have primacy over politics, and technical decisions seem unassailable by parliaments, the takeover of technique can be arrested by corruption. The technician is a man, and in contact with corrupt men he may well allow himself

to be corrupted. He can sidetrack his technique, annul the decisions demanded by its strict application, and grant some favor or special privilege which perverts technical action. In such an instance, general interests (the only true objects of politics) no longer control technique; particular interests (which are much more efficient in checking technical action) do. Pure technique represents the general interests, the true politics, and is opposed to the politician who represents the corrupting element for private and hence politically nonexistent reasons. The corruption of politicians is the only factor which can retard the total transformation of the state into a gigantic, exclusively technical apparatus."

Alan: What he's telling us is that politicians, when they get corrupted, meaning less efficient at what they're supposed to be doing, will slow down the transformation of the state into a gigantic, exclusively technical apparatus. That is why The Royal Institute for International Affairs with its America branch the CFR (Council on Foreign Relations) was formed. Margaret Thatcher made mention of this in her world tour where she said that we ex-politicians know each other and we know the system. We're far more efficient than those who are just coming into politics or taking over the reins of power. That matches what The Royal Institute for International Affairs was set up to do because they've announced on television and in Canada through the CFR that they drafted up for instance the amalgamation contracts for the Americas. They were also involved in the ones for Europe prior to that, because they also believe being technocrats that politicians are simply too slow and clumsy and they're in the way of progress. That's exactly what Jacques Ellul was talking about here.

On page 263 Ellul goes on:

"*The transformation of the state and the consequent predominance of technicians involves two elements. First, the technician considers the nation very differently from the politician. For the technician, the nation is essentially an affair to be managed, for (rightly) he remains imbued with the private origin of technique; as a consequence, the private and the public spheres are poorly delimited. All that the technician can take into account is the application of his instruments whether in the service of the state or of something else is of small importance. For him, the state is not the expression of popular will, or a creation of God, or the essence of humanity, or a modality of the class war. It is an enterprise with certain services which ought to function properly. It is an enterprise which ought to be profitable, yield a maximum of efficiency, and have the nation for its working capital."*

Alan: That's what happened you see. We are the working capital of a nation. That's why you have a social insurance number given as soon as you're born in some countries, your SIN number. You're property. You're put down as collateral. You will payoff the previous generations debt. Interesting enough, they use the Old Testament in all Masonic lodges as a Book of the Law. If you read into there where slavery is concerned, you'll find that the children born of a slave are also the property of the slave owner until at least the debt is paid off. Same thing. It hasn't changed in thousands of years.

Thomas Jefferson himself said that any generation born into a system where there was preexisting debt that they had to pay off meant that they were in fact slaves. He wanted every generation's debt to be written off after a set number of years to stop this from happening because he knew where it would go because he knew its history.

On page 264 Ellul is talking about how it would be changed over from debating in politics to relying upon the technicians who go in a different direction as they view things differently. He says:

"*The entire administration is only a machine whose operations must become more and more rigorous. In this way, that ideal theoretical situation is attained in which, to use the words of James K. Feely, Jr., the "margin of chance between intention and realization" is almost nil. For, according to Feely, the smaller this margin becomes, the more a check on execution appears possible, and the more the coefficient of predictability is increased. Such a situation would give maximum security in all the different administrative units and what Feely proposed as a theoretical ideal becomes practical. The only price tag on its attainment is the conversion of the administration into an apparatus, the civil servants into objects, and the nation into a supplier of working capital.*

The nation becomes the object of the technical state in that it furnishes all the different kinds of material substratum: men, money, economy, and so on. The state becomes a machine designed to exploit the means of the nation. The relation between state and nation is henceforth completely different from what it had been before. The nation is no longer primarily a human, geographic, and historical entity. It is an economic power whose resources must be put to work, and to which a "yield" must be returned. In connection with this yield, the older technicians use the term maximum but the newer ones use the term optimum. Maximum yield is yield that exhausts and debases the resources of the state in a short interval of time; optimum yield is a yield that attempts to safeguard substance and vitality, the typical example being the TVA. However, this may be, we must regard the nation as an entity whose total resources are to be brought into action precisely because all the different techniques, mutually conditioning one another…"

Alan: That's very important you see. That's through all the associations including police that you think are part of your culture, all networked together and they help condition each other along with techniques which are in use.

"*…mutually conditioning each other come into play. Once the technician has commenced his operations, he cannot recognize any limits. He cannot esteem or respect anything in the nation except the "nature of things." This promotes the greater coherence of the state-nation which is so characteristic of our times. What is true on the national level is also true on the level of international organization. In view of the radical setbacks experienced by the political organisms designed to foster international agreement it was decided to entrust further exploration along these lines to a group of technicians. It was believed that international consideration of the areas to be exploited, rather than purely national interests would be more propitious to an entente. Thus, in 1949 a great assemblage consisting of 550 scientists and technicians opened its deliberations at Lake Success to consider how best to exploit the world's natural resources. International projects of this kind are much less advanced than similar international projects, and the reactions of politicians to the technicians are correspondingly more enthusiastic. This was evident at the 1949 Strasbourg assembly of the Organisation Europoéenne de Coopération Economique…*"

Alan: Which was of course the start of the Common Market to integrate Europe and that was the technical group who arranged it. It was above and outside of politics that it was achieved and that

again goes back to the CFR when they boasted they drafted up the unification plans for the Americas. They're outside of the voting public. They're experts in their class the technicians.

..."The Americans were of the opinion that this organization did not progress as quickly as the technical situation permitted. We are witnesses at the inception on the international level, of the same "takeover" by the technicians which we have already observed on the national level."

Alan: In other words, back in 1949 they were already working hard towards internationalism and the technicians again with all their data collection and statistics were in charge of it all.

On page 301 he goes on to talk Technique Unchecked:

"At present, there's no counterbalance to technique. In a society in equilibrium, every new cultural tendency, every new impulse, encounters a certain number of obstacles which act as a societies first line of defense. This is not due to the interplay of conservative and revolutionary forces in general, nor in particular to the play between the means of production and the organs of consumption. It is rather due to the simple fact that every new factor must be integrated into the cultural framework, and this process requires a certain period of time because it entails modifications of the two interacting elements. It is never initially clear that the new factor will be acceptable to the cultural complex. On the one hand is a kind of process of selection and on the other a resistance that gradually abates. A number of different forces play this restraining role. I shall discuss four of them.

"*The first is morality….*"

Alan: Very important chapter.

"*Every civilization has rules of precise conduct, which are covered by the term morality in either its French or its Anglo-Saxon meaning. They may be conscious and thought out, or unconscious and spontaneous. They determine what is good and what is bad and consequently, admit or reject a given innovation. Very close to morality, public opinion comprises a set of much more irrational reactions which are not necessarily related to good and evil. For reasons still poorly understood, public opinion may be impelled in a certain direction under the influence of a given impulse, or it may remain refractory. Obviously, public opinion is decisive in the interaction between morality and a new factor. It can render morality obsolete or lead it to triumph. A third restraining force is social structure, which includes both social morphology and economic or legal structure. The social structure reacts strongly whenever new factors threaten to modify it. (This, incidentally, is the only one of the four factors retained by Marxism.) Systems or ideas are no longer the sole operative factors; economic relations or sociological factors can disturb the equilibrium even of a situation the stability of which was previously thought assured. Finally there is the state, the special organ of defense of a society, which reacts with every means at its disposal against all disturbing forces."*

Alan: Now what he's showing you there are other things that must be attacked in order to change the entire structure of the system including morality, et cetera, et cetera and that has happened. There's been war on all of these particular parts of society for a hundred years, speeding up since the '60's.

On page 303 he says some truths here which people don't like but it's always true.

"Public opinion is all the more important in that it has a two-pronged element. In the first place, there is modern man's collective worship of the power of fact…"

Alan: That's very important.

".... modern man's collective worship of the power of fact which is displayed in every technique and which is manifested in his total devotion to its overwhelming progress. This adoration is not passive but truly mystical. Men sacrifice themselves to it and lose themselves in the search for it. In this sense Mussolini was right in speaking of men realizing themselves in and through the state, the collective instrument of power. The martyrs of science or of the air force or of the atomic pile give us the most profound sense of this worship when we see the deference the crowd pays them. "I have faith in technique," declared Henry Wallace, the former Secretary of Commerce of the United States. His faith indeed dwells in men's hearts. Man is scandalized when he is told that technique causes evil; the scourges engendered by one technique will be made good by still other techniques. This is society's normal attitude."

Alan: We see that, for instance, in medicine because we all worship this progress, this technique of progress. This isn't really defined to us as who would say it was actually progress. We see it with the effects of medications and so on, and the side effects and fallout, we see it with the effects of autism through certain inoculations and then all the treatments they have to go and try to help them and get back to as near as normal as possible. We never lose our faith even when the technique itself partly or completely destroys us or other people.

"In the second place, there is the deep conviction that technical problems are the only serious ones. The amused glance people give the philosopher; the lack of interest displayed in metaphysical and theological questions ("Byzantine" quarrels); the rejection of the humanities which comes from the conviction that we are living in a technical age and education must correspond to it; the search for the immediately practical, carrying the implication that history is useless and can serve no practical ends–all these are symptomatic of that "reasonable" conviction which pervades the social hierarchy and is identical for all social classes. "Only technique is not mere gab." It is positive and brings about real achievements. In these two ways, the mystic and the rational public opinion is completely oriented toward technique."

Alan: We worship it, in other words, this thing called science and progress and all the rest of it.

"*And at present another precise technique molds public opinion with reference to any given question. This technique has never been fully exploited because public opinion is favorable enough to technique without it. But if a sudden change should occur and public opinion should turn against technique, we would see the propaganda machinery set into motion to re-create a favorable atmosphere, for the whole social edifice would be at stake."*

Alan: We saw that with the arrogance with which they tried to bring us all through into the European Union and eventually they, against their better judgment or will, gave different countries the vote. When people said “no, we don't want it,” they didn't listen. They had massive advertising campaigns telling the public that my God if you didn't join this union and trade and all the rest of it they'd be left behind. Multibillions were spent to convince the public, to terrify the public that they had to join it or they'd end up in poverty. This same technique was used here

in North America to do with NAFTA and all the rest of it, exactly the same thing; you'll be left behind. Same slogans that they borrowed from the European Union and that's the same slogans they're using now when little countries who haven't yet joined the European common market, they'll be left behind. They'll be bypassed. The propaganda arm goes into effect to terrify you into voting the expected way, the way they want you to vote.

However, it doesn't matter anyway. You see the United Nations already came out with its super-city scheme a few years back and told the countries and the mayors, because they all belonged to the UN organizations and international mayors et cetera, all belonged to these gangs, and they all get the same format given to them at the same time from the United Nations. They're told to create super-cities, the new super-city-state by amalgamating all the smaller cities into them. It was going to be cheaper they lied to everybody, and places like Toronto were the first ones to do it against the will of the public. In fact, they started doing it without the consent of the public, because we're run by technicians now, not really by the politicians.

When the public really strongly objected in Toronto and elsewhere against the amalgamation, because "something smelled bad in the state of Denmark," as they say, they knew that taxes would go up and all the lies they were being given were just that. They were lies. The government eventually says or the city says, "Okay, we'll give you the vote," so they gave them the vote and a massive advertising campaign and about 70-odd percent, 80 percent of the public says, "No, we don't want to amalgamate." Then the city turned around and told them "we know what you voted for, but you're going to get it anyway." That's democracy in action. That's how it works.

You see the public opinion is a nuisance to them. We are in the way of progress; and this is going to get worse. It's already getting worse and under the guise of terrorism, it's steamrolling ahead. There's no input from the public being even considered at all.

On page 324 Ellul talks about how we're changed so quickly by technique.

"The technical society is capable of recreating man as a very different whole from what he was a century ago. It is able to re-establish "equilibrium" at a higher or lower point (according to the criteria employed); but in any case, to establish it at a different level from the one maintained before the technical era.

Modification of the Milieu and Space. *Technique has penetrated the deepest recesses of the human being. The machine tends not only to create a new human environment, but also to modify man's very essence. The milieu in which he lives is no longer his. He must adapt himself, as though the world were new, to a universe for which he was not created. He was made to go six kilometers an hour, and he goes a thousand. He was made to eat when he was hungry and to sleep when he was sleepy; instead, he obeys a clock. He was made to have contact with living things, and he lives in a world of stone. He was created with a certain essential unity, and he is fragmented by all the forces of the modern world.*

Admittedly, the machine has enriched man as it has changed him. The machine's senses and organs have multiplied the powers of human senses and organs, enabling man to penetrate a new milieu and revealing to him unknown sights, liberties, and servitudes. He has been liberated little by little from physical constraints, but he is all the more the slave of abstract ones. He acts through intermediaries and consequently has lost contact with reality. The

interested reader may wish to consult Friedman's admirable work concerning the separation of the worker from his material. Man as worker has lost contact with the primary element of life and environment, the basic material out of which he makes what he makes. He no longer knows wood or iron or wool. He is acquainted only with the machine. His capacity to become a mechanic has replaced his knowledge of his material; this development has occasioned profound mental and psychic transformations which cannot yet be assessed.

Men with scientific knowledge of materials are found only in research institutes. But they never use these materials or see them and have merely an abstract knowledge of their properties. The men who actually use the materials to produce a finished product no longer know them. They follow engineering specifications, using the only object they will ever know firsthand: the machine. Even so, it cannot be said that man is adapted to the machine. The pilot of the supersonic aircraft at its maximum velocity becomes, in a sense, completely one with his machine. But immobilized in a network of tubes and ducts, he is deaf, blind, and impotent. His senses have been replaced by dials which inform him what is taking place. Built into his helmet, for example, is an electroencephalographic apparatus which can warn him of an imminent rarefaction of oxygen before his senses could have told him. We can say he "subsists" in abnormal conditions; but we cannot say he is adapted to them in any really human sense. And his situation is not exceptional. It is not only in work (which takes up a great part of his life) that man encounters this transformation. His environment as a whole—everything that goes to make up his milieu, his livelihood, habitat, and habits—is modified."

Alan: Now remember, this book was written in 1964.

One page 432 he says:

"*A Look at the Year 2000. This was from a weekly magazine, the Express of Paris published a series of extracts from texts by American and Russian scientists concerning society in the year 2000."*

Alan: So here they are in 1960 printing this to see how far they've come along their planned predictions.

"*As long as such visions were purely a literary concern of science fiction writers and sensational journalists, it was possible to smile at them. Now we have like works from Nobel Prize winners, members of the Academy of Sciences of Moscow, and other scientific notables whose qualifications are beyond dispute. The visions of these gentlemen put science fiction in the shade. By the year 2000, voyages to the moon will become commonplace…*"

Alan: Well, if they are, we're not being told about it. I'm not saying they're not.

"*…so will inhabited artificial satellites."*

Alan: We have them, that's for sure.

"*All food will be completely synthetic.**"***

Alan: We've been going that way with the modified foods and it's going to get a lot worse too. It is planned to become eventually all synthetic.

"*The world's population will have increase fourfold but will have been stabilized. Sea water and ordinary rocks will yield all the necessary metals."*

Alan: That hasn't been done, unless they're keeping it secret.

"*Disease, as well as famine, will have been eliminated…"*

Alan: Well sure they have, only they've got to keep it going to keep down the population; and that's been the big problem from all the guys at the top at the World Health Organization. How do you bring down the population *and* increase the lifespan? They're diametrically opposed to each other, so they've got to do one or the other.

"*…The problem of energy production will have been completely resolved*."

Alan: That is true, but you cannot have a free society having free energy and keep control of them if you want to be the boss. You've got to make sure they're interdependent on you, and that's where we are today, interdependence. You'll never ever be given any free energy especially when they want to corral everyone into habitat areas when there's to be no vehicles et cetera, et cetera and make you behave, which means you have to work for the system to pay the system.

"The problem of energy production will have been completely resolved. Serious scientists, it must be repeated, are the source of these predictions, which hitherto were found only to philosophic utopias. The most remarkable predictions concern the transformation of educational methods and the problem of human reproduction. Knowledge will be accumulated in "electronic banks"…"

Alan: That's computers you see.

"*…and transmitted directly to the human nervous system by means of coded electronic messages*."

Alan: They knew back in 1960 where they were heading, of course, because that was part of their plan.

"*There will no longer be any need of reading or learning mountains of useless information; everything will be received and registered according to the needs of the moment. There will be no need of attention or effort. What is needed will pass directly from the machine to the brain without going through consciousness."*

Alan: That's what they can do. We know that. They've been doing human brain to computer interfaces for quite some time in experiments.

"*In the domain of genetics, natural reproduction will be forbidden."*

Alan: That's what they were saying back then.

"*A stable population will be necessary, and it will consist of the highest human types."*

Alan: He doesn't mention the human genome project, but that's what that was all about.

"*Artificial insemination will be employed. This, according to Muller, will "permit the introduction into a carrier uterus of an ovum fertilized in vitro, ovum and sperm having been taken from persons representing the masculine ideal and the feminine ideal, respectively. The reproductive cells in question will preferably be those of persons dead long enough that a true perspective of their lives and works, free of all personal prejudice, can be seen. Such cells will be taken from cell banks and will represent the most precious genetic heritage of humanity. The method will have to be applied universally. If the people of a single country were to apply it intelligently and intensively they would quickly attain a practically invincible level of superiority."*

Alan: So we're talking about eugenics, you see. That's why they'd have to bring the whole world along the same path at the same time, meaning they have to have the control of the world, otherwise you'd have a race of superman that would conquer the rest of the world.

"*If the people of a single country were to apply it intelligently and intensively they would quickly attain a practically invincible level of superiority.* Here *is a future Huxley never dreamed of. Perhaps instead of marveling or being shocked, we ought to reflect a little. A question no one ever asks when confronted with the scientific wonders of the future concerns the interim period. Consider, for example, the problem of automation, which will become acute in a very short time. How, socially, politically, morally, and humanly shall we contrive to get there? How are the prodigious economic problems, for example, of unemployment, to be solved? And, in Muller's more distant utopia how shall we force humanity to refrain from begetting children naturally? How shall we force them to submit to constant and rigorous hygienic controls? How shall man be persuaded to accept a radical transformation of his traditional modes of nutrition? How and where shall we relocate a billion and a half persons who today make their livings from agriculture and who, in the promised ultra rapid conversion of the next forty years, will become completely useless as cultivators of the soil?"*

Alan: You see back in the 1960's they knew they'd have to do away with small farming, family farming. They said at the UN that farming was too important to be left to farmers. It's for the big agri-food businesses. That's part of the technique as well.

"*How will we handle the control and occupation of outer space in order to provide a stable modus vivendi? How shall national boundaries be made to disappear? (One of the last two would be a necessity.) There are many other "hows," but they are conveniently left unformulated. When we reflect on the serious although relatively minor problems that were provoked by the industrial exploitation of coal and electricity, when we reflect that after a hundred and fifty years these problems are still not satisfactorily resolved, we are entitled to ask whether there are any solutions to the infinitely more complex "hows" of the next forty years. In fact, there is one and only one means to their solution, a worldwide totalitarian dictatorship which will allow technique its full scope and at the same time resolve the concomitant difficulties."*

Alan: So there you are. That's the only solution they could have: Terror, terror, terror and a worldwide dictatorship, totalitarian.

"It is not difficult to understand why the scientists and worshippers of technology prefer not to dwell on the solution but rather to leap nimbly across the dull and uninteresting intermediary period and land squarely in the golden age. We might indeed ask ourselves if we will succeed in getting through the transition period at all or if the blood and suffering required are not perhaps too high a price to pay for this golden age."

Alan: And that's what Mr. Rockefeller meant when he says "we have a window of opportunity," meaning it would close eventually, they'd have to nimbly get us across this big gap with all of its problems, or else the public might get a bit upset when they caught on to what was happening.

"If we take a hard, unromantic look at the golden age itself, we are struck with the incredible naiveté of these scientists. They say, for example, that they will be able to shape and reshape at will human emotions, desires, and thoughts and arrive scientifically at certain efficient, pre-established collective decisions. They claim they will be in a position to develop certain collective desires, to constitute certain homogeneous social units out of aggregates of individuals, to forbid men to raise their children, and even to persuade them to renounce having any. At the same time, they speak of assuring the triumph of freedom and of the necessity of avoiding dictatorship at any price. They seem incapable of grasping the contradiction involved, or of understanding that what they are proposing, even after the intermediary period, is in fact the harshest of dictatorships. In comparison, Hitler's was a trifling affair. That it is to be a dictatorship of test tubes rather than of hobnailed boots will not make it any less a dictatorship."

Alan: Yes, the people will be eventually tested to see – they're already pushing this to see if you're "fit" to be a parent. They've already confused what parenting is all about. They confused even the gender issues. When there's no normal to compare anything to, then the culture is in flux. It's plastic. It can be molded and shaped, because that's how we arrive at conclusions and make decisions and compare it to what is normal. Once it's all bent out of shape, mixed up together, then anything is possible and you're being guided along a new path. You're not making your own decisions. You can't in fact make your own decisions because you have nothing to compare your data with, since normalcy is gone.

"When our savants characterize their golden age in any but scientific terms, they emit a quantity of down-at-the-heel platitudes that would gladden the heart of the pettiest politician. Let's take a few samples. "To render human nature nobler, more beautiful, and more harmonious." What on earth can this mean? What criteria, what content, do they propose? Not many, I fear, would be able to reply. "To assure the triumph of peace, liberty, and reason." Fine words with no substance behind them. "To eliminate cultural lag." What culture? And would the culture they have in mind be able to subsist in this harsh social organization? "To conquer outer space." For what purpose? The conquest of space seems to be an end in itself, which dispenses with any need for reflection. We are forced to conclude that our scientists are incapable of any of the emptiest platitudes when they stray from their specialties. It makes one think back on the collection of mediocrities accumulated by Einstein when he spoke of God, the state, peace and the meaning of life. It is clear that Einstein, extraordinary mathematical genius that he was, was no Pascal; he knew nothing of political or human reality, or, in fact, anything at all outside his mathematical reach. The banality of Einstein's remarks in matters outside his specialty is as astonishing as his genius within it. It seems as though the specialized application of all one's faculties in a particular area inhibits the consideration of things in general.

Even J. Robert Oppenheimer, who seems receptive to a general culture, is not outside this judgment. His political and social declarations, for example, scarcely go beyond the level of those of the man in the street. And the opinions of the scientists quoted by L-Express are not even on the level of Einstein or Oppenheimer. The pomposities, in fact, do not rise to the level of the average. They are vague generalities inherited from the nineteenth century, and the fact that they represent the furthest limits of thought of our scientific worthies must be symptomatic of arrested development or of a mental block. Particularly disquieting is the gap between the enormous power they wield and their critical ability, which must be established as null. To wield power well entails a certain faculty of criticism, discrimination, judgment, and option. It is impossible to have confidence in men who apparently lack these faculties. Yet it is apparently our fate to be facing a "golden age" in the power of sorcerers who are totally blind to the meaning of the human adventure. When they speak of preserving the seed of outstanding men, whom, pray, do they mean to be the judges."

Alan: He's talking about who shall live, who shall die, who'll be born, who won't.

"It is clear, alas, that they propose to sit in judgment themselves. It is hardly likely that they will deem a Rimbaud or a Nietzsche worthy of posterity. When they announce that they will conserve the genetic mutations which appear to them most favorable, and that they propose to modify the very germ cells in order to produce such and such traits; and when we consider the mediocrity of the scientists themselves outside the confines of their specialties, we can only shudder at the thought of what they will esteem most "favorable." None of our wise men ever pose the question of the end of all their marvels. The "wherefore" is resolutely passed by. The response which would occur to our contemporaries is: for the sake of happiness. Unfortunately, there is no longer any question of that. One of our best-known specialists in diseases of the nervous system writes: "We will be able to modify man's emotions, desires and thoughts as we have already done in a rudimentary way with tranquilizers."

It will be possible, says our specialist, to product a conviction or an impression of happiness without any real basis for it. Our man of the golden age, therefore, will be capable of "happiness" among the worst privations. Why, then, promise us extraordinary comforts, hygiene, knowledge, and nourishment if, by simply manipulating our nervous system, we can be happy without them? The last meager motive we could possibly ascribe to the technical adventure thus vanishes into thin air through the very existence of technique itself. But what good is it to pose questions of motives? Of Why? All that must be the work of some miserable intellectual who balks at technical progress. The attitude of the scientists, at any rate, is clear. Technique exists because it is technique. The golden age will be because it will be. Any other answer is superfluous."

Alan: Yes, in technique all they can see is technique. They exist for themselves and for their data collection, which is fed into computers with all the statistics, which spouts out what the future must be, and we bow down to the machine.

For those who are serious and wanting to know of the better minds at work over the last hundred years or so, add this book to your collection. It's "***The Technological Society***" by Jacques Ellul, who simply says things as they are. A man who mixed with all the top boys, big players who are bringing about a global system and a planned society, rigorously developed society where bureaucrats and technicians would use their techniques on the public, who would be completely unaware they were being brainwashed and updated like computers every few months or years.

Much of what he said has already come to pass in this book. However, his way of putting it across, even though this is a translation really from the French, which is far, far superior, you can still see the kind of mind the man had and the knowledge that he'd acquired or been taught himself from very high quarters. That's why you're seeing techniques run your world today under the guise of terrorism. That's why you're seeing the interweaving connections between all organizations of social control, military, police, bureaucracies, government offices et cetera all working and coordinated together as they must do. They all mesh together and they become the state and you become the servants under such a system. You do what you're told. It doesn't have to make any sense to you at all, just obey.

Not a pretty picture but many saw it coming. These people were born before you and I. They saw it coming back in their day. It's been on the go for a long, long time and the plan is never altered. They use marketing to get youngsters involved and excited in the prospect of the next phase of the machine, where you'll have an implant in your brain with superpowers. You could be cleaning out a barn all day long and up to your knees in cow manure, but in your head you'll be having an adventure on the moon. That's what they're talking about: The conquest of the mind, the total conquest of everyone's mind for their own use, because they're the experts and now you're not. That's their logic. That's their defense and we allow it to happen, even though we know where it's going, because we're addicted to the system ourselves. The toys, the gadgets, the gimmickry, and we follow the mousetraps one by one into the final one, and that is where they hope to lead us and make it seem excitable on the way, desirable.

With the creation of an egosyntonic society they knew that people who would avoid pain of any kind at any cost and seek pleasure would be easily led. Yet this whole thing about being happy; be happy all the time is a complete recent phenomenon, and lie of course, because as human beings we have to be able to experience all the range of emotions to be mature; and by experiencing all the emotions you become more human and more compassionate towards others. People who are egosyntonic and who were taught not to look at the negative side of things, anything unpleasant is negative, even though it might save your life to know – they're gone already and they will go along with the pied piper all the way to the brain chip quite happily.

So I'm sorry for being so long-winded with reading quotes out of this particular book, but for those serious students who want to know how we got here and why things are happening today, read the past. Read from people who are involved in the study of these sciences and who understood them perfectly well. See what they have to say. It's not just a matter of one day it may save your life. If you're compassionate at all and a full human being, then it might help to save other people, too, and those still to come. That means those who are born naturally, that is, and not "perfected" through test tubes, which is just the state's way of saying "we have an idea what kind of people *we want*," and believe you me, they'll be very obedient ones. Maybe strong, maybe healthy, but very obedient and they will not give any problems to authorities.

From Hamish and myself up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Revolution" by Dick Gaughan

I come like a comet new born
Like the sun that arises at morning
I come like the furious tempest
That follows a thundercloud's warning
I come like the fiery lava
From cloud-covered mountains volcanic
I come like a storm from the north
That the oceans awake to in panic

I come because tyranny planted
My seed in the hot desert sand
I come because masters have kindled
My fury with every command
I come because man cannot murder
The life-giving seed in his veins
I come because liberty cannot
Forever be fettered by chains

I come because tyrants imagine
That mankind is only their throne
I come because peace has been nourished
By bullets and cannons alone
I come because one world is two
And we face one another with rage
I come because guards have been posted
To keep out the hope of the age

From earliest times the oppressed
Have awaked me and called me to lead them
I guided them out of enslavement
And brought them to high roads of freedom
I marched at the head of their legions
And hailed a new world at its birth
And now I shall march with the peoples
Until they unfetter the earth

And you, all you sanctified moneybags
Bandits anointed and crowned
Your counterfeit towers of justice
And ethics will crash to the ground
I'll send my good sword through your hearts
That have drained the world's blood in their lust
Smash all your crowns and your scepters
And trample them into the dust

I'll rip off your rich purple garments
And tear them to rags and to shreds
And never again will their glitter
Be able to turn people's heads
At last your cold world will be robbed of
It's proud hypocritical glow
For we shall dissolve it as surely
As sunlight dissolves the deep snow

I'll break down your cobweb morality
Shatter the old chain of lies
Catch all your black-hooded preachers
And choke them as though they were flies
I'll put a quick end to your heavens
Your gods that are deaf to all prayers
Scatter your futile old spirits
And clean up the earth and the air

And though you may choke me and shoot me
And hang me your toil is in vain
No dungeon, no gallows can scare me
Nor will I be frightened by pain
Each time I'll arise from the earth
And break through all your weapons of doom
Until you are finished forever
Until you are dust in the tomb

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"MENDING YOUR MIND, BENDING YOUR KIND
AND
YOU SHALL ALL SERVE AS ONE"
October 11, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – October 11, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"The Place Where The Nuts Hunt The Squirrels" by Napoleon XIV

I live in a place where the nuts hunt the squirrels
In a place where the nuts hunt the squirrels, ha-ha
It's a beautiful spot where I don't think a lot
And mostly I don't think of girls like you, hoo ha
I don't think of girls like you!
When I think of the traffic, and horns
And lights that flash and signs that blink
And say "Don't walk" and subways that roar
And brakes that skreech
And noisy men drilling holes in the streets!
I'm mad for that place where the nuts hunt the squirrels
Where the people all smile and I play, ha-ha
And I spend all my time skipping rocks at the ducks
And I don't think of girls like you, hoo ha
I don't think of girls like you!
You drove me to this and you know that you did
To the place where the nuts hunt the squirrels, ha-ha
But I couldn't care less 'cause my life was a mess
So who needs the human race, ha-ha
I don't need the human race!
I don't have any use for girls like you
Who tell me what I should say and do
And how I should cut my hair
And shave my shoes and shine my face
And live like a nut in the human race!
So I'm mad for this place where the nuts hunt the squirrels
And it's here I shall always remain, ha-ha
It's here I shall always remain
But there's just one complaint I've had so far

They’re trying to drive me sane, hee hee
They’re trying to drive me sane, ho ho
They’re trying to drive me sane, ha-ha
They’re trying to drive me sane, hee hee
They’re trying to drive me sane, ho ho
They’re trying to drive me sane, ha-ha
They’re trying to drive me sane, hee hee
They’re trying to drive me sane!

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is **cuttingthroughthematrix.com**. You'll also find transcripts of this shortly up on alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. It is October 11th, 2007.

Welcome to the worldwide police state because that's what we're living in and we shouldn't be all shocked. We should really take this in a stride because we've been living in the system, a police state really for our whole lives. It's just that it's more overt now. It's more out in the open. We fail to realize the histories that led up to where we are today, mainly because it's not taught anymore at least in the lower schools.

It's carefully kept for the old granite Ivy League type universities where those technocrats, those who help rule society, those who help the elite and work for the elite are educated. That's where they're taught the real histories, at least the part that they have to know, which is the control of the mind and the mass mind at that – sociology, psychology, and all the variations of it because there are select divisions of psychology for different purposes. This is well understood, well observed, well documented. Joe Public is simply supposed to remain a child forever, be educated, be indoctrinated, play his whole life. Work and play and pay for his funeral before he dies, of course, and be a good citizen. Consume and produce. Don't make waves. That's the whole point of a well-behaved or BEE-HIVED society.

In the 1800’s after Darwin had been put out front to promote the old inner high Masonic idea of evolution, borrowed from Hinduism from the old slimy swamp and evolving upwards through many lifetimes into this select sect of elitists. The same bunch that Plato was referring to when he talked about how his own aristocratic brotherhood understood sciences, the sciences of that time. He said it's because we've lived before, haven't we? Another idea they borrowed from the one of the oldest religions; maybe the oldest religion in the known world, at least known to us, because there have been many other ages before this one, before the ice ages, before the previous warming ages between the ice ages, and on and on it goes.

We don't know how old humankind really is. All the fake hunts they have, Lucy and a common mother and all this stuff, the Piltdown Man and all that kind of thing, all these fakes that were put out there and trained the public to believe in, simply don't hold up when they're analyzed, as indeed the Piltdown Man was. At least the skull was and it was found to be half pig and half human, stuck together and put in a museum on display for years and taught as fact in school. We all have to believe in evolution so that we can believe there are special types, more superior types; that fits in the Darwinian theory of selective breeding. Those who breed wisely and pick their mates have the better, stronger offspring, the more cunning, more intelligent et cetera, and this whole movement led from that to theosophy. Even Blavatsky adopted it because she was told to. She was only a front as well, good actress though. We find it went all the way into the backing of the Soviet system, the Soviet man. The new Soviet man they were going to create that

was all conditioned reflexes and perfected – all superstition would be drummed out of them. They would be products of the state, well-behaved efficient workers.

We find the same thing in Natzi Germany because Germany was a leading proponent for the Pavlovian techniques. Now that they agreed that God was dead, accepting Nietzsche, then man was just a higher animal and like all higher animals, he could be trained and reconditioned and made to be what the elite wanted them to be. Now after saying that, I'm not saying I totally disagree with it because you see they have trained most people into being what they want them to be, good producers and consumers, but certainly not thinkers and certainly not individuals. That is why the top schools for universal peace (which are also owned by the elite) they've always said that they'd have to eradicate individuality amongst the populace because the individual could be aberrant. They could never predict what they'd do next and you'd have unforeseen consequences to their actions. Therefore, individuality had to go.

In its place was to come, not communism because that would be too blatant, so they called it communitarianism. Good citizens in your neighborhood which would eventually become little habitat areas with communities running your lives and deciding what you do. What colors to paint your house and how many cars to have outside your door and the fact that you can't change your oil in your own driveway. That kind of stuff. That was all borrowed from the Soviet system. They just don't call it communism here. It's called communitarianism and good citizenry. Change the terminology. Promote it under a goody, goody, goody thing; goody-two-shoes and people accept it quite docilely. That's the system that we live in.

Now the study of psychology, mass psychology is empirical and you can test it. These tests have been done in all countries and compared with each other. The same test situations with cameras in streets and cameras in schools and cameras everywhere, and people react the same way generally to the same problems and they try to find the same solutions and they can also be guided by experts who understand this into conclusions. That's what television is for. That's what radio is for. In fact, that's what all media is for, to give you what should be your conclusions, approved conclusions given to you by the elite. They don't want you thinking too deeply about things, but it's also to create short-term memory. They realized a long, long time ago, centuries ago in fact when they did the Punch and Judy shows, the old traveling shows with the little booth where the puppeteer would have the two or three main characters. They realized that they could not hold the crowd’s attention especially the young for too long if they went into long diatribes or drama. Therefore, they had to shorten it and they found even then in the puppeteering industry that three seconds per actual view without movement was about as long as children would watch, therefore that went into the cartoon industry. We'll see now if a child looks away from the television during a particular scene for more than two or three seconds they lose the thread of the story. Therefore, they're in wrapped attention. They're hypnotized by it. They're glued to it and the parents can talk to them and they don't respond, or they'll miss the thread of the story.

All psychology and it’s used on a world scale. This is known by some countries that haven't joined in this New World Order. It's known by those in the Middle East. It's known by large segments in India where they even had a national day where they threw out the television sets that had been brought in at cost price and they realized right away that TV was meant to change and dominate your culture.

There's one thing about those who plan the world and the type of world they've wanted to come into being. They never give up, so when something fails they always have plan B, C or D, often

all working together at the same time, hoping that one or the other or two or all will take off. Therefore we find in places like India for instance and even in Africa, the youth go for the cell phone. They make them really, really cheap. Give them cheap deals, almost give them away to get them hooked on this, because with that they can also download their various kinds of westernized music and all the other little jingles that come along with it. That's something I'm going to talk about tonight.

Aldous Huxley, a prominent leader at least in the British world from the 1930's onwards in the field of behaviorism, he worked with the Tavistock Institute, one of the top experimental bases for physical manipulation by the insertion of 30 gauge stainless steel wire in the brains of people where they can manipulate them remotely or even wired at that time before remotes, but they used remotes as well shortly afterwards. He was an observer to these experiments; that got him really excited that they could control human behavior. He always said that they'd used it on mental patients, patients who were psychotic, and so lessened the impact of what they were actually doing on the people who heard it, "it's for the betterment of humanity. It's for poor souls that can't take care of their selves and it will stop their aberrant behavior, their self-destructive behavior." That's what I'm talking about. They always couch it under the guise of helping or keeping you safe or something like that you see. Why change the techniques and formulas when they work on most people?

In reality, they were putting electrodes not just in chimpanzees and monkey's brains, they were putting them into the brains of humans. This eventually was to lead up with interfacing to computer and they were doing that way back, way back in the '30's, '40's, '50's, '60's and then eventually they did do test runs with hooking people up. They called them "volunteer prisoners", lifers in Sweden and that's been published in the newspapers and interfacing them with the computer.

Huxley was a big player. He also worked for MI5 and 6, as did most of the big authors of the day because the culture industry was completely controlled and owned by the elite. They never allow anything especially to do with any kind of information to go out by itself. That's why you have publishing industries and publication houses.

We find that George Orwell when he tried to publish "***Animal Farm***" and ***"1984***" couldn't get them published, even though he had contracts with the major publication parties in England and abroad. The reason being that, being groomed for a top socialist leader as he was from university onwards and from the right background, from an upper middle class family of bureaucrats, lifers, intergenerational bureaucrats, he turned against them and tried to expose what they're really all about. Suddenly he found out the publication houses were not there to get your books out. They were there to decide which books would be put out there, so eventually he had to find another little publication house to get those books out. Perhaps it's good for the world that he did manage it. Although today, most people today don't really care. They're too far gone. They like their servitude, just like the characters we find in Huxley's Brave New World like their existence.

You can't make them back out of it when they enjoy the existence they have – this prepared created existence. You can't make people change. Many will like it. Many people love their servitude as long as they can play with their favorite games or porn or whatever is out there for them to grab, all the authorized things. It keeps them safe. It keeps them from thinking for themselves and it certainly keeps them from participating in the destiny or the future of the world. That's exactly what the elite want: a selfish, hedonistic, narcissistic population.

Aldous Huxley, apart from writing the books that implant the ideas of the possibility of things to come, predictive programming through story form, familiarizing you with the idea; that's all-important and that's the main reason for these books that they put out. You find all these top authors belong to the intelligence agencies of culture creation and the culture industry – very important thing, same in the USA and elsewhere in the European countries. Huxley also gave lectures to the Ivy League universities, the granite stone universities as they call them sometimes in Britain, as opposed to the red brick universities for the working class. Huxley at least put out a book. I'm sure most of them were ghost written. They're too busy running around the world giving talks to write their books and nothing has really changed in that department, same with Al Gore's books. They're ghost written by professionals for them. They just have to appear on the cover.

Huxley got a book out called "***Brave New World Revisited,***" this is the non-fictional version of ***"Brave New World***" where he goes through all of the ideas in ***"Brave New World*** and explains how they could be made to happen. He shows you that they could be made to happen by comparing them with the psychological industries, the advertising industries and educational industries that already existed. He was showing you that this was already thought out, already thought out well in advance. He didn't come up with these ideas. These were all studies that had been done long before he was born into this very lucrative and important family.

He's talking about symbols here. Now symbols are all around you. You've grown up in a world of symbols. Symbols comprise a language, a language that the subconscious understands. On page 85 of "***Brave New World Revisited,***" this is what Aldous Huxley has to say:

"Sometimes the symbols take effect by being disproportionately impressive, haunting and fascinating in their own right. Of this kind are the rites and pomps of religion. These "beauties of holiness" strengthen faith where it already exists and, where there is no faith, contribute to conversion. Appealing, as they do, only to the aesthetic sense…"

Alan: The feeling sense in other words, feelings.

"*…they guarantee neither the truth nor the ethical value of the doctrines with which they have been, quite arbitrarily, associated. As a matter of plain historical fact, the beauties of holiness have often been matched and indeed surpassed by the beauties of unholiness. Under Hitler, for example, the yearly Nuremberg rallies were masterpieces of ritual and theatrical art."*

Alan: Now he quotes a fellow here:

"I had spent six years in St. Petersburg before the war in the best days of the old Russian ballet," writes Sir Nevile Henderson, the British ambassador to Hitler's Germany, but for grandiose beauty I have never seen any ballet to compare with the Nuremberg rally." One thinks of Keats—"beauty is truth, truth is beauty." Alas, the identity exists only on some ultimate, supramundane level. On the levels of politics and theology, beauty is perfectly compatible with nonsense and tyranny. Which is very fortunate; for if beauty were incompatible with nonsense and tyranny, there would be precious little art in the world."

Alan: That's so true because most art if you go through the museums are all but battleships, the old frigates and cannons or battle scenes of slaughter on battlefields and glory. You know the

gloried in gory in those days and they still do to an extent. That's how you keep the military going and that's also what the artists worked for. They worked for the big people who ran in the wars and the commerce, the commerce always goes hand in glove with the wars, and they would pay the artists for the paintings and tell them what they wanted. If you wanted to work and eat, you did what you were told and gave them what they wanted. You can see The Dying Gaul sculpture in the Vatican. The Vatican owns tremendous art works, incredible art works from ancient times to modern.

"The masterpieces of painting sculpture and architecture were produced as religious or political propaganda, for the great glory of a god, a government or a priesthood. But most kings and priests have been despotic and all religions have been riddled with superstition. Genius has been the servant of tyranny and art has advertised the merits of the local cult. Time, as it passes, separates the good art from the bad metaphysics. Can we learn to make this separation, not after the event, but while it was actually taking place? That is the question.

In commercial propaganda the principle of the disproportionately fascinating symbol is clearly understood. Every propagandist has his Art Department, and attempts are constantly being made to beautify the billboards with striking posters, the advertising pages of magazines with lively drawings and photographs. There are no masterpieces; for masterpieces appeal only to a limited audience, and the commercial propagandist is out to captivate the majority. For him, the ideal is a moderate excellence. Those who like this not to good, but sufficiently striking art may be expected to like the products with which it has been associated and for which it symbolically stands."

Alan: He's talking about the advertising industry. Now remember that's what is in "***The Impact of Science on Society***", Lord Bertrand Russell talked about. He said we must bring in the big advertising agencies into helping to run the minds of the people.

"*Another disproportionately fascinating symbol is the Singing Commercial. Singing Commercials are a recent invention…*"

Alan: That was written a long time ago. Now they're commonplace.

"*…but the Singing Theological and the Singing Devotional—the hymn and the psalm—are as old as religion itself."*

Alan: You see where they took it from? What change it when it works? Repetition and repetition: It works very, very well, especially when you attach an emotion with it. It has a deeper impact. It stays in the mind.

"Singing Militaries, or marching songs, are coeval with war and Singing Patriotics, the precursors of our national anthems…"

Alan: That's true enough. That's where the national anthems come from.

"*…were doubtless used to promote group solidarity, to emphasize the distinction between "us" and "them," by the wandering bands of Paleolithic hunters and food gatherers."*

Alan: Because he believes in evolution you see.

"*…To most people, music is intrinsically attractive. Moreover, melodies tend to ingrain themselves in the listener's mind."*

Alan: Remember this very, very carefully because I've talked before about music and how it's one of the muses. If you understand the muses, what the muses are in the Greek mythologies, you'll understand how you control the mind. There's the exoteric and the esoteric. It doesn't take much of a mind to breakthrough and understand it. Always has been known. Tremendous sciences. Remember that Plato talked about perhaps the need to license the musicians because of the effects they could have, especially on the minds of the young, and he didn't dream that up because we already find it in much, much older writers. Well understood. Again, back to the muses and back to Huxley's "Brave New World Revisited."

He says here on page 88:

"A tune will haunt the memory during the whole of a lifetime. Here, for example, is a quite uninteresting statement or value judgment. As it stands nobody will pay attention to it. But now set the words to a catchy and easily remembered tune. Immediately they become words of power. Moreover, the words will tend automatically to repeat themselves every time the melody is heard or spontaneously remembered. Orpheus has entered into an alliance with Pavlov—the power of sound with the conditioned reflex. For the commercial propagandist, as for his colleagues in the fields of politics and religion, music possesses yet another advantage. Nonsense which it would be shameful for a reasonable being to write, speak or hear spoken can be sung or listened to by that same rational being with pleasure and even with a kind of intellectual conviction. Can we learn to separate the pleasure of singing or of listening to song from the all too human tendency to believe in the propaganda which the song is putting over? That again is the question.

Alan: Now listen to this.

"*Thanks to compulsory education…*"

Alan: That's why they had to standardize and centralize everything. Something that Marx talked about and all countries followed his advice. They had to centralize everything including a national educational system which would be part of an international educational association for a standardized world.

"*Thanks to compulsory education and the rotary press…"*

Alan: The rotary press is a bit old fashioned now, but I think it still goes that way.

"*…the propagandist has been able, for many years past, to convey his messages to virtually every adult in every civilized country. Today, thanks to radio and television, he is in the happy position of being able to communicate even with unschooled adults and not yet literate children. Children, as might be expected, are highly susceptible to propaganda. They are ignorant of the world and its ways, and therefore completely unsuspecting. Their critical faculties are undeveloped. The youngest of them have not yet reached the age of reason and the older ones lack the experience on which their newfound rationality can effectively work. In Europe, conscripts used to be playfully referred to as "cannon fodder." Their little brothers and*

sisters have now become radio fodder and television fodder. In my childhood we were taught to sing nursery rhymes and, in pious households, hymns. Today the little ones warble the Singing Commercials. Which is better—Rheingold is my beer, the dry beer," or "Hey diddle-diddle, the cat and the fiddle"? "Abide with me" or "You'll wonder where the yellow went, when you brush you teeth with Pepsodent"? Who knows?

I don't say that children should be forced to harass their parents into buying products they've seen advertised on television, but at the same time I cannot close my eyes to the fact that it's being done every day." So writes the star of one of the many programs beamed to a juvenile audience. "Children," he adds, "are living, talking records of what we tell them everyday."

Alan: This is something very important because after the French Revolution and during the French Revolution they tried in some areas of France to instill or instigate or create the Plato Republican ideal of taking children separated from parents and the state bringing them up. They did experiments back then in the late 1700's with it into the 1800's in some other countries.

Bertrand Russell was an advocate of this initially, as were all of the elitists of all the Western countries because all the elitists belonged to the same families regardless of the countries they were born into. They wanted this Plato type republican world where they'd dominate as the Guardian Class, but they called, as early as the 1700's and into the 1800's, parental influence over their children, passing information or ideas and morals or histories into their children, they called it "contamination." They said that to get a perfect society started they'd have to separate the children from the adults and the state would bring them up. Sure enough, we find that some of the big players like Bertrand Russell were given authority to try experimental boarding type schools where the children – including some that they brought from the orphanages. They never met their parents, didn't know who they were – would come to love big brother, because the state would be big brother. They even said they would have an advanced military eventually because if they could do that, then the state would bring up the children as big brother and the children would see the military itself as the epitome of the state, the power and might of the state, as in fact does the police force. Same thing. They always project themselves as being somehow the ultimate good authority for the good of the state and so they'd be perfect, perfect workers for a totalitarian type system.

Then, later on, when they were doing that experiment and sharing the information with the Soviet Union, which is just another type of laboratory where they really tried that, they found that they could just as easily get the parents to part with their children through kindergarten. They promote kindergarten and daycare and through scientific indoctrination, even for two or three hours per day, that would render the parental influence on the children when they got home at night insignificant. It wouldn't take with the children because the scientific indoctrination would overpower it. That's happened and that's why we find that daycare was heavily promoted by all the western powers to bring in this system and it actually works.

Not only that, they separated and altered the ways of doing mathematics, long division and all this kind of stuff. They do it every 10, 15 years because they don't want the child being helped by the parent with their homework. This makes the child think that the parents are stupid. They don't understand the new methods. Only the teacher and the teacher's particular class understand them, so they identify with the teachers and not with the parents. This was all deliberate.

Getting back to ***"Brave New World Revisited***", page 89 continuing:

"*And in due course these living, talking records of television commercials will grow up, earn money and buy the products of industry. "Think," writes Mr. Clyde Miller ecstatically, "think of what it can mean to your firm in profits if you can condition a million or ten million children, who will grow up into adults trained to buy your product, as soldiers are trained in advance when they hear the trigger words, Forward March!" Yes, just think of it! And at the same time remember that the dictators and the would-be dictators have been thinking about this sort of thing for years, and that millions, tens of millions, hundreds of millions of children are in the process of growing up to buy the local despot's ideological product and like well-trained soldiers, to respond with appropriate behavior to the trigger words implanted in those young minds by the despot's propagandists."*

Alan: Which makes me always think of Orwell's "freedom is slavery" and all the other slogans that he knew would be used eventually. When everything becomes so mismatched and mashed up we can't really differentiate and reason for ourselves the difference in the wording. Freedom is slavery. War is peace. Peace is war. This is where we are today. Everything is done under the guise of security, as you go into an information straightjacket where you have no freedom of privacy whatsoever all for your own safety. We're here. We're right there in fact. It's happened and they're pushing it forward to this next part of this scientific type dictatorship that's to be worldwide and most sheeple you'll notice are so conditioned they're quite happy with it. They don't really care.

When you don't care about such changes it means that your ability for self-preservation has been damaged or negated or blocked or destroyed, because every wild creature on its routes around fields and forests will stop when there's any change in its route, even a tree falling, anything at all that's different, and observe and scout around before it carries on, because these things are necessary for survival. Today, we're sprayed from the air and have been for ten years continuously. Before that, it was sporadic as they tested stuff on us, but continuously for ten years and the majority of the public won't even look up to see it, even if you tell them.

Brzezinski said it quite honestly. "*Shortly the public will be able to reason for themselves. They'll leave it to the media to do it for them*." In other words, if there's anything worth knowing that they should know, they expect this media, this private organization to tell them.

Back to page 90 in this book:

"Self-government is an inverse ratio to numbers. The larger the constituency, the less value of any particular vote."

Alan: Now remember, this man belonged to the elite that planned the unified European Union. They planned the unified Americas. They planned the Pacific Rim conglomerate. They planned the eventual UN takeover of it. Here he is admitting something, because when power is moved from your local base, even your local area to somewhere much more distant, you have no say in anything. There's no recourse. There's no address to anything. You can't get addressed and here he is admitting it.

"Self-government is an inverse ratio to numbers. The larger the constituency, the less value of any particular vote. When he is merely one of millions, the individual elector feels himself to be impotent, a negligible quantity. The candidates he has voted into office are far

away, at the top of the pyramid of power. Theoretically they are the servants of the people, but in fact…"

Alan: In fact.

"*…it is the servants who give orders and the people, far off at the base of the great pyramid, who must obey. Increasing population and advancing technology have resulted in an increase in the number and complexity of organizations, an increase in the amount of power concentrated in the hands of officials and a corresponding decrease in the amount of control exercised by electors, coupled with a decrease in the public's regard for democratic procedures. Already weakened by the vast impersonal forces at work in the modern world, democratic institutions are now being undermined from within by the politicians and their propagandists."*

Alan: What he doesn't mention there is the fact that MI6 and the CIA and all the other organizations, they're all combined and have been, from all the other countries, for a long time, since World War II definitely, of running the whole show; and also the foundations, the big foundations which Albert Pike talked about setting up that would gain tremendous power and influence and run what appear to be non-governmental organizations for charitable works and for the betterment of humanity. You better understand when you hear something like "the betterment of humanity," you better understand what they mean by that. What's their view of the betterment of humanity? There are many ways to see something and we always take the one that's least offensive to our sensibilities. What Huxley also knew was that these politicians at the top are all picked by The Royal Institute for International Affairs, since he mixed with them all and was a member himself.

He goes on to say here in "***Brave New World Revisited***":

"*Human beings act in a great variety of irrational ways but all of them seem to be capable if given a fair chance of making a reasonable choice in the light of available evidence. Democratic institutions can be made to work only if all concerned do their best to impart knowledge and to encourage rationality but today in the world's most powerful democracy the politicians and their propagandists prefer to make nonsense of the democratic procedures by appealing almost exclusively to the ignorance and irrationality of the electors. "Both parties," we were told in 1956 by the editor of a leading business journal, "will merchandise their candidates and issues by the same methods that business had developed to sell goods. These include scientific selection of appeals and planned repetition…*"

Alan: Repetition, very important.

"...Radio spot announcements and ads will repeat phrases with a planned intensity. Billboards will push slogans of proven power…Candidates need, in addition to rich voices and good diction, to be able to look "sincerely" at the TV camera."

Alan: Like Bill Clinton did when he says you-know-what – he didn't blink.

"...The political merchandisers appeal only to the weaknesses of voters, never to their potential strength. They make no attempt to educate the masses into becoming fit for self-government: they are content merely to manipulate and exploit them. For this purpose all the resources of psychology and the social sciences are mobilized and set to work. Carefully

selected samples of the electorate are given "interviews in depth." These interviews in depth reveal the unconscious fears and wishes most prevalent in a given society at the time of an election. Phrases and images aimed at allaying or, if necessary, enhancing these fears, at satisfying these wishes, at least symbolically, are then chosen by the experts, tried out on readers and audiences changed or improved in the light of the information that's obtained. After which the political campaign is ready for the mass communicators. All that is now needed is money and a candidate who can be coached to look "sincere." Under the new dispensation, political principles and plans for specific action have come to lose most of their importance. The personality of the candidate and the way he is projected by the advertising experts are the things that really matter.

In one way or another, as vigorous he-man or kindly father, the candidate must be glamorous. He must also be an entertainer who never bores his audience. Inured to television and radio, that audience is accustomed to being distracted and does not like to be asked to concentrate or make a prolonged intellectual effort. All speeches by the entertainer-candidate must therefore be short and snappy. The great issues of the day must be dealt with in five minutes at the most--and preferably (since the audience will be eager to pass on to something a little livelier than inflation or the H-bomb) in sixty seconds flat. The nature of oratory is such that there has always been a tendency among politicians and clergymen to over-simplify complex issues. From a pulpit or a platform even the most conscientious of speakers finds it is very difficult to tell the whole truth. The methods now being used to merchandise the political candidate as though he were a deodorant positively guarantee the electorate against ever hearing the truth about anything."

Alan: Isn't that the truth, because where is the big debates during election time about NAFTA or GATT or all the other treaties that integrate, amalgamate or alter the entire structure and system within which you live? It's never discussed. What they go for are the fears: the pensions, the healthcare system and that kind of thing; welfare, unemployment insurance. The things that everyone is terrified of: unemployment, sickness and so on. That's what they go for. It's proven. It's standardized and it doesn't matter because, like Professor Carroll Quigley said, it's not important to have all the politicians belonging to The Council on Foreign Relations or the British one, The Royal Institute for International Affairs, it's only important you have the top cabinet in your pocket and that's what they have; because after all, they're the bosses. The lesser politicians know how to play the game, cause no waves and they flap their fins like trained seals in a circus when the party boss talks, so you just have to own the party boss and the advisers to run the whole country, very simple.

Now in Chapter 7, I'm going to read some of the material that really interested Aldous Huxley and others of his ilk because that was their specialty – mind control and brainwashing.

<u>He goes on to say.</u>

"In the two preceding chapters I have described the techniques of what we would call wholesale mind manipulation, as practiced by the greatest demagogue and the most successful salesmen in recorded history. But no human problem can be solved by wholesale methods alone. The shotgun has its place, but so has the hypodermic syringe. In the chapters that follow I shall describe some of the more effective techniques for manipulating not crowds, not entire publics, but isolated individuals. In the course of his epoch-making experiments on the conditioned reflex, Ivan Pavlov…"

Alan: Boy, I'll tell you, this guy was a psychopath par excellence and a hero to these guys, to all these psychologists.

"*…Ivan Pavlov observed that, when subjected to prolonged physical or psychic stress, laboratory animals exhibit all the symptoms of a nervous breakdown. Refusing to cope any longer with the intolerable situation, their brains go on strike, so to speak, and either stop working altogether (the dog loses consciousness), or else resort to slowdowns and sabotage (the dog behaves unrealistically, or develops the kind of physical symptoms which, in a human being, we would call hysterical). Some animals are more resistant to stress than others. Dogs possessing what Pavlov called a "strong excitatory" constitution break down much more quickly than dogs of a merely "lively" (as opposed to a choleric or agitated) temperament. Similarly "weak inhibitory" dogs reach the end of their tether much sooner than do "calm imperturbable" dogs. But even the most stoical dog is unable to resist indefinitely. If the stress to which he is subjected is sufficiently intense or sufficiently prolonged, he will end by breaking down as abjectly and as completely as the weakness of his kind.*

Pavlov's findings were confirmed in the most distressing manner, and on a very large scale, during the two World Wars. As the result of a single catastrophic experience, or of a succession of terrors less appalling but frequently repeated soldiers develop a number of disabling psycholophysical symptoms. Temporary unconsciousness, extreme agitation, lethargy, functional blindness or paralysis, completely unrealistic responses to the challenge of events, strange reversals of lifelong patterns of behavior–all the symptoms, which Pavlov observed in his dogs, reappeared among the victims of what in the First World War was called "shell shock," in the Second, "battle fatigue." Every man, like every dog, has his own individual limit of endurance."

Alan: This is a tremendous subject to the people who run the world, remember, because they must know how everyone ticks and how to break you, how to condition you so you'll love big brother eventually. You'll love the master.

"Most men reach their limit after about thirty days of more or less continuous stress under the conditions of modern combat. The more than averagely susceptible succumb in only fifteen days. The more than averagely tough can resist for forty-five or fifty days. Strong or weak, in the long run all of these break down. All, that is to say, of those who are initially sane."

Alan: Isn't this interesting, this part?

"*For, ironically enough, the only people who can hold up indefinitely under the stress of modern war are psychotics. Individual insanity is immune to the consequences of collective insanity*."

Alan: Isn't this amazing? It's incredibly ancient, it's Babylonian in its understanding of the human mind, because he admits it right in the open. It's even in the Talmud I think.

" *Individual insanity is immune to the consequences of collective insanity*."

Alan: That's what war is. All this hurrahing and yah-yah-yah and waving flags and stuff is collective insanity. More so because the public are quite content with the pithy excuses they're

given for the wars, as the boys in the banks fill up their coffers and add all the zeros behind the figures, the numbers that they're going to collect during the debt or from the debt that's made from the wars.

"The fact that every individual has his breaking point has been known and, in a crude unscientific way, exploited from time immemorial. In some cases man's dreadful inhumanity to man has been inspired by the love of cruelty for its own horrible and fascinating sake."

Alan: There's the sadomasochistic personality again. They worship those more powerful than themselves. They give complete allegiance but they despise the weak ones beneath them.

"More often, however, pure sadism was tempered by utilitarianism, theology or reasons of state. Physical torture and other forms of stress were inflicted by lawyers in order to loosen the tongues of reluctant witnesses; by clergymen in order to punish the unorthodox and induce them to change their opinions by secret police to extract confessions from persons suspected of being hostile to the government. Under Hitler, torture, followed by mass extermination, was used on those biological heretics, the Jews. For a young Nazi, a tour of duty in the Extermination Camps was (in Himmler's words) "the best indoctrination on inferior beings and the subhuman races." Given the obsessional quality of the anti-Semitism which Hitler had picked up as a young man in the slums of Vienna, this revival of the methods employed by the Holy Office against heretics and witches was inevitable. But in the light of the findings of Pavlov and of the knowledge gained by psychiatrists in the treatment of war neuroses, it seems a hideous and grotesque anachronism. Stresses amply sufficient to cause a complete cerebral breakdown can be induced by methods which though hatefully inhumane…"

Alan: Or *inhuman* he says here.

"*…fall short of physical torture. Whatever may have happened in earlier years, it seems fairly certain that torture is not extensively used by the Communist police today."*

Alan: Of course Huxley and all the big boys that worked for MI5 and 6 had to cover for the Soviet experimental bosses over on the other side there because they were all working together. There was no real Cold War. It was all laboratory experimentation and the best laboratory is a totalitarian state.

<u>He goes on to say</u>:

"They draw their inspiration, not from the Inquisitor or the SS man, but from the physiologist and his methodically conditioned laboratory animals. For the dictator and his policemen, Pavlov's findings have important practical implications. If the central nervous system of dogs can be broken down, so can the central nervous system of political prisoners. It is simply a matter of applying the right amount of stress for the right length of time. At the end of the treatment, the prisoner will be in a state of neurosis or hysteria, and will be ready to confess whatever…"

Alan: *Whatever*, remember.

"*…his captors want him to confess."*

Alan: That's what you saw or read in George Orwell's "1984."

"*What the intelligent and practical dictator needs is not a patient to be institutionalized, or a victim to be shot, but a convert who will work for the Cause. Turning once again to Pavlov, he learns that, on their way to the point of final breakdown, dogs become more than normally suggestible."*

Alan: This is to be applied to humans, remember.

"*New behavior patterns can easily be installed while the dog is at or near the limit of its cerebral endurance, and these new behavior patterns seems to be ineradicable. The animal in which they have been implanted cannot be deconditioned*:"

Alan: That's interesting, eh? In other words, these new patterns that you put into the animal.

"*The animal in which they have been implanted cannot be deconditioned: that which it has learned under stress will remain an integral part of its make-up."*

Alan: Now that's why you'll find these old fogies that they call veterans that line up on war memorial days with their little caps on and their blazers that they get and they wear, and they march or they toddle really. Some of them almost fall and they're so proud of what they did. If you ask them about the war, they can only repeat the propaganda that was given at that particular stressful period in their young lives. They haven't gone beyond it. They haven't gone into any other information in later years. They can only repeat the indoctrination that was given them under stress and that was further intensified by the propaganda they received from the commanding officers and through their bulletins and so on during that stressful period. That's why that works that way.

"Psychological stresses can be produced in many ways. Dogs become disturbed when stimuli are unusually strong: when the interval between a stimulus and the customary response is unduly prolonged and the animal is left in a state of suspense; when the brain is confused by stimuli that run counter to what the dog has learned to expect; when stimuli make no sense within the victim's established frame of reference. Furthermore, it has been found that the deliberate induction of fear, rage or anxiety markedly heightens the dog's suggestibility."

Alan: That's why we're getting all this hype today about terror, terror everywhere and not a drop to be seen.

"*If these emotions are kept at a high pitch of intensity for a long time, the brain goes "on strike."*

Alan: That's what we're seeing with the people today of the western world as they hype up the terror that we don't see happening, except we hear it all the time and see guys on television, on newscasts running around with machine guns dressed in black gear to protect us. Very ominous looking people, then that scares the hell out of us you see and we comply. However, eventually, we get so used to it we want to shutdown. We want to turn on something that's fun, so we watch a movie or a soap or whatever you watch to escape and that's why that works. We stop, and as that happens, they can go the next step with terror and the next step with taking your rights away.

This is all planned this way. See, there's nothing that's happening that wasn't planned and understood 50 to 100 years ago; and it did take time to plan all of this.

""If these emotions are kept at a high pitch of intensity for a long time, the brain goes "on strike. When this happens, new behavior patterns may be installed with the greatest of ease."

Alan: They can make you go totally cashless. They can make you carry ID cards. They can make you do things and sign for everything and verify everything, give your whole life's story out to everybody who demands it and you'll do it. That's what's happening today.

"*Among the physical stresses that increase a dog's suggestibility are fatigue, wounds and every form of sickness. For the would-be dictator these findings possess important practical implications. They prove, for example, that Hitler was quite right in maintaining that mass meetings at night were more effective than mass meetings in the daytime. During the day, he wrote, "man's will power revolts with highest energy against any attempt at being forced under another's will and another's opinion. In the evening, however, they succumb more easily to the dominating force of a stronger will*."

Alan: That's why when I was young the news came on at 6:00 p.m. and that's all you got was the news. You didn't get sports and all trivia mixed with horror. You got the basic propagandistic news and that's all it was. It was very authoritarian and that's how it's presented by the BBC, but as we progressed with the system, the news got later and later, 10:00 or even 11:00 p.m. when in semi-sleepy state you're more suggestible. You're open to the conditioning and most people, once it starts, because there's always fear involved and you always think I better know what the fear is all about, you'll stay there until it's finished and you're being propagandized in a hypnotic state. Old stuff, they knew this years ago.

"Pavlov would have agreed with him; fatigue increases suggestibility. (That is why, among other reasons, the commercial sponsors of television programs prefer the evening hours and are ready to back their preferences with hard cash.) Illness is even more effective than fatigue as an intensifier of suggestibility. In the past, sickrooms were the scene of countless religious conversions. The scientifically trained dictator of the future will have all the hospitals in his dominions wired for sound and equipped with pillow speakers. Canned persuasion will be on the air twenty-four hours a day, and the more important patients will be visited by political soul-savers and mind changers just as, in the past, their ancestors were visited by priests, nuns and pious laymen."

Alan: So there you go. It's also easy to make everyone sick if you spray them every day and night. No one is totally awake or fit or healthy. They all feel rather tired all the time. Good time to indoctrinate you.

*"The fact that strong negative emotions tend to heighten suggestibility and so facilitate a change of heart had been observed and exploited long before the days of Pavlov. As Dr. William Sargant has pointed out in his enlightening book, "**Battle for the Mind**,"..."*

Alan: A must-be, by the way, ***Battle for the Mind***."

"*…John Wesley's enormous success as a preacher was based upon an intuitive understanding of the central nervous system. He would open his sermon with a long and detailed*

description of the torments to which unless they underwent conversion, his hearers would undoubtedly be condemned for all eternity."

Alan: That's all hellfire and brimstone.

"Then, when terror and an agonizing sense of guilt had brought his audience to the verge, or in some cases over the verge, of a complete cerebral breakdown, he would change his tone and promise salvation to those who believed and repented. By this kind of preaching, Wesley converted thousands of men, women and children. Intense, prolonged fear broke them down and produced a state of greatly intensified suggestibility. In this state they were able to accept the preacher's theological pronouncements without question. After which they were reintegrated by words of comfort, and emerged from their ordeal with new and generally better behavior patterns ineradicably implanted in their minds and nervous systems. The effectiveness of political and religious propaganda depends upon the methods employed, not upon the doctrines taught. These doctrines may be true or false, wholesome or pernicious—it makes little or no difference. If the indoctrination is given in the right way at the proper stage of nervous exhaustion, it will work. Under favorable conditions, practically everybody can be converted to practically anything."

Alan: Now I'm going into the area of Guantanamo Bay where they're doing the same techniques on the supposed suspected terrorists. It's on page 104 of "***Brave New World Revisited***" by Aldous Huxley.

He says:

"*We possess detailed descriptions of the methods used by communist police for dealing with political prisoners*."

Alan: Of course they did because they'd used that in Britain too even during World War II.

"*From the moment he is taken into custody, the victim is subjected systematically to many kinds of physical and psychological stress. He is badly fed, he is made extremely uncomfortable, he is not allowed to sleep for more than a few hours each night. And all the time he is kept in a state of suspense, uncertainty and acute apprehension. Day after day—or rather night after night, for these Pavlovian policemen understand the value of fatigue as an intensifier of suggestibility…"*

Alan: Now fear itself, remember, is an intensifier. Many things are intensifiers but fatigue is a tremendous intensifier of suggestibility.

"*…he is questioned, often for many hours at a stretch, by interrogators who do their best to frighten, confuse and bewilder him."*

Alan: You know, good cop, bad cop and all that kind of stuff.

"*After a few weeks or months of such treatment, his brain goes on strike and he confesses to whatever it is that his captors want him to confess. Then, if he is to be converted rather than shot, he is offered the comfort of hope. If he will but accept the true faith, he can yet be saved—not of course in the next life (for, officially, there is no next life), but in this life.*

Similar but rather drastic methods were used during the Korean War on military prisoners. In their Chinese camps the young Western captives were systematically subjected to stress. Thus, for the most trivial breaches of the rules, offenses would be summoned to the commandant's office, there to be questioned, browbeaten and publicly humiliated. And the process would be repeated, again and again, at any hour of the day or night. This continuous harassment produced in its victims a sense of bewilderment and chronic anxiety."

Alan: They call it depersonalization. It's a tremendous method which they use. There are some good movies out there on that too. One of them is made in Germany. It's called "***The Experiment***," well worth seeing.

"*This continuous harassment produced in its victims a sense of bewilderment and chronic anxiety. To intensify their sense of guilt, prisoners were made to write and rewrite, in ever more intimate detail, long autobiographical accounts of their shortcomings. And after having confessed their own sins, they were required to confess the sins of their companions. The aim was to create within the camp a nightmarish society, in which everybody was spying on…"*

Alan: Now listen to this.

"*… everyone was spying on and informing against, everyone else*."

Alan: Now we've gone all the way from Neighborhood Watch, which is pretty well the whole Western Hemisphere wide, and we've got TIPS and now we've got Citizens On Patrol (COPS) and all these different organizations where everyone's snitching on everyone else. See, it's all been set up this way and they use the Soviet system as a model. That's what it really was. It was an experimental laboratory and a model for even a more sophisticated form to be used in the future, which is now here.

"*To intensify their sense of guilt, prisoners were made to write and rewrite, in ever more intimate detail, long autobiographical accounts of their shortcomings. And after having confessed their own sins, they were required to confess the sins of their companions. The aim was to create within the camp a nightmarish society, in which everybody was spying on and informing against everyone else. To these mental stresses were added the physical stresses of malnutrition, discomfort and illness."*

Alan: Now you look at all the obese people today that are walking around and those people are mainly malnourished and that's why they eat so much. They're eating fast foods where all the goodness is taken out of it, removed, all the processed foods, so their body is always craving vitamins and minerals and various proteins and so on and they're not getting it, so they can be obese and still malnourished. Think about things. It all depends on how you stand outside the world and perceive things. There are many ways to get to a goal that most folk never catch on to.

"The increased suggestibility thus induced was skillfully exploited by the Chinese, who poured into these abnormally receptive minds large doses of pro-Communist and anti-capitalist literature. These Pavlovian techniques were remarkably successful. One out of every seven American prisoners was guilty, we are officially told, of grave collaboration with the Chinese authorities, one out of three of technical collaboration. It must not be supposed that this kind of treatment is reserved by the Communists exclusively for their enemies. The young field workers, whose business it was during the first years of the new regime, to act as Communist missionaries

and organizers in China's innumerable towns and villages were made to take a course of indoctrination far more intense than that to which any prisoner of war was ever subjected. In his ***"China Under Communism"*** *R.L. Walker describes the methods by which the party leaders are able to fabricate out of ordinary men and women the thousands of selfless fanatics required for spreading the Communist gospel and for enforcing Communist policies."*

Alan: That's an excellent book on how the young in any country can be conditioned to be a new type of police and they're fanatical in their devotion.

"*Under this system of training, the human raw material is shipped to special camps, where the trainees are completely isolated from their friends, families and the outside world in general. In these camps they are made to perform exhausting physical and mental work; they are never alone, always in groups, they are encouraged to spy on one another: they are required to write self-accusatory autobiographies; they live in chronic fear of the dreadful fate that may befall them on account of what has been said about them by informers or of what they themselves have confessed."*

Alan: The U.S. and other countries did the same things with cults that were CIA sponsored. The whole Jonestown Massacre – if you go into the history of Jones himself and you'll find that Ronald Reagan actually brought him in when he was governor of California. He brought in Jones and his groups to work with psychiatric patients and the whole thing was CIA backed with the same techniques used: the malnourishment, the fatigue, the spying on each other and so on. These were all CIA ops.

"*In this state of heightened suggestibility they are given an incentive course in theoretical and applied Marxism—a course in which failure to pass examination may mean anything from ignominious expulsion to a term in a forced labor camp or even liquidation. After about six months of results of this kind of thing, prolonged mental and physical stress produced the results which Pavlov's findings would lead one to expect. One after another or in whole groups, the trainees break down. Neurotic and hysterical symptoms make their appearance. Some of the victims commit suicide, others (as many, we are told, as 20 percent of the total) develop a severe mental illness. Those who survive the rigors of the conversion process emerge with new and ineradicable behavior patterns. All their ties with the past—friends, family, traditional decencies and pieties—have been severed. They are new men, recreated in the image of their new god and totally dedicated to his service. Throughout the Communist world tens of thousands of these disciplined and devoted young men are being turned out every year from hundreds of conditioning centers. What the Jesuits did for the Roman Church of the Counter Reformation, these products of a more scientific and even harsher training are now doing, and will doubtless continue to do, for the Communist parties of Europe, Asia and Africa.*

In politics Pavlov seems to have been an old-fashioned liberal. But, by a strange irony of fate, his researches and the theories he based upon them have called into existence a great army of fanatics dedicated heart and soul, reflex and nervous system, to the destruction of old-fashioned liberalism, wherever it can be found. Brainwashing, as it is now practiced, is a hybrid technique, depending for its effectiveness partly on the systematic use of violence, partly on skillful psychological manipulation. It represents the tradition of 1984 on its way to becoming the tradition of "Brave New World". Under a long-established and well-regulated dictatorship our current methods of semi-violent manipulation will seem, no doubt, absurdly crude. Conditioned from earliest infancy (and perhaps also biologically predestined), the average

middle or lower-caste individual will never require conversion or even a refresher course in the true faith."

Alan: Listen to this stuff.

"The members of the highest caste will have to be able to think new thoughts in response to new situations: consequently their training will be much less rigid than the training imposed upon those whose business is not to reason why…"

Alan: That's the masses.

"*…but merely to do and die with the minimum of fuss."*

Alan: Now that's right out of Plato in fact. Plato talked about The Guardians, the Elite, the Aristocracy who would have access to all information in histories and education, where those below, the ITS, wouldn't have to know that. They'd be taught all that they really needed to know for their particular occupation. He's telling you that here, and this guy, remember, was part of the investigations into these techniques to create a world society. He's admitting here that what we're going through today, which is the 1984 part of it, is only one step. The next step is the introduction, which we see happening simultaneously. It's coming in now with genetic engineering for a new type of lower caste human that will work perfectly well – the Brave New World variety. I'll repeat that last part.

"*Conditioned from earliest infancy (and perhaps also biologically predestined), the average middle or lower-caste individual will never require conversion or even a refresher course in the true faith. The members of the highest caste will have to be able to think new thoughts in response to new situations:"*

Alan: That's again what people like Charles Galton Darwin talked about in his book, "***The Next Million Years***." The elite will not alter themselves. They'll damage our ability for self-preservation. They'll annihilate that part of the brain chemically or even produce viruses – it's really inoculations, so that you won't need it anymore. The State will be making all your decisions for you. However, the elite must keep those abilities because they will be guiding us, guiding Planet Earth you see.

"*These upper-caste individuals will be members, still, of a wild species—the trainers and guardians…"*

Alan: He even uses the term.

"*…themselves only slightly conditioned, of a breed of completely domesticated animals*."

Alan: Moo. That's us, folks.

"*…Their wildness will make it possible for them to become heretical and rebellious. When this happens, they will have to be either liquidated…"*

Alan: That's the elite themselves who've become – because they'll all be competing amongst themselves like good little psychopaths for the throne. You know, the World Throne.

"*…or brainwashed back into orthodoxy, or (as in "Brave New World") exiled to some island, where they can give no further trouble, except of course to one another. But universal infant conditioning and the other techniques of manipulation and control are still a few generations away in the future."*

Alan: It's all here now. It's been done since then.

"*On the road to the Brave New World our rulers will have to rely on the transitional and provisional techniques of brainwashing*."

Alan: Good book and remember this guy was part of it. He was all for it. He saw himself as one of those who would retain the critical faculties of reasoning. He would not be altered and he was in the national aristocratic class. His grandfather, Sir Thomas Huxley was the man who was the best friend of Charles Darwin and took over this Masonic theory of the elite that became Natziism and Communism and all other extremists groups. Religion, basically. Sir Thomas also recruited others like H.G. Wells and taught all the main authors of his era and backed them financially. They were all indoctrinated into this cause, just as The Guardians in Plato's "***Republic***" said they'd do. They'd recruit those who are on the verge or the lower class or the middle class and bring them into the lower helping class, and that's what H.G. Wells was. H.G. Wells' mother was really the housekeeper of an aristocratic family, so he was born to a servant, which he hated, and he hated the lower classes because he was accustomed to living in a big mansion, but he didn't own it, but he hated all the lower classes because it terrified him that he might join those particular working classes one day.

It's quite fascinating when you realize that you're whole life really and everything you're taught to be fascinated by has been methodically planned for you to believe in or accept, including the daily fanfare of politics and all that nonsense. Professor Carroll Quigley said that the bottom politicians are allowed to do their ha-ha-ing – their jeering towards each other as they all vie for a little bit of power, a bit of the honey pot where all the tax money is. That's all they're really in for, some fame and fortune as good little psychopaths do, but the ones at the top are already picked and groomed years before the public even hear of their names. That's all true.

Now it's interesting, too, that last chapter I read by Aldous Huxley, he talks along the lines of Plato's "***Republic,"*** the utopia for the elite. That's what it's all about. What he is describing there are the psychopaths at the top. Now, you see it's only those who are normal people that would even use the term "psychopath." For the psychopath at the top they see themselves as Darwin's natural successors. They are the epitome of the survivalists. They are those who have proven worthy through all the trials and stresses of thousands of years even in selective breeding to dominate all the animals they call the people or the ITS, as Plato called them. Nothing has changed so it's only normal people who would view them and Huxley and his crowd as well as a psychopathic type. They themselves see themselves as the winners. They're at the top of the food chain. They have dominated all the rest. This is a different perspective there. They think they are quite natural and they have the right to be where they are. They're bright. They have power, tremendous power. They own the system.

Today, we live in an amalgamated system of economics and politics. The old warlords fused with the bankers a long time ago to dominate the rest, because all those that produce are the common people. They are the producers, so you have the ones at the top living off of them.

That's what Marx talked about. Marx knew because he was trained by them as well and given all this data, as was Lenin in fact. The bankers paid for all these things.

I'll be reading from other books by other professors going through who backed Hitler and who backed Bolshevism and the Communists. All documented but to the average person today you see they're almost in Brave New World. In "***Brave New World***" they popped pills for everything, had an electric stimuli et cetera for organisms and so on and so on. Be happy, be happy, be happy. Don't be sad. Sadness is an unnatural state of mind. That's the new slogan that we hear all the time. Be happy, be happy; where it's nonsense because sadness is a state. It's not an illness. It's a state of mind. Although psychiatrists would love to classify it as a natural illness.

Anything outside the agenda now has the psychiatric terminology, as do all the little things that children go through. Lots of different terms now for children to be slapped with so they can be put on drugs. They're already doing this Brave New World scenario. It's been happening for years and the public are kept in ignorance and they're taught to be egosyntonic all of the time, go along with it uncaringly in fact. The bonding – the natural bonding between peoples – not just male and female but in all peoples and societies is pretty well gone, and that was by design and I think there's more to it. I think there's bio-physical effects caused by the food alterations, the spaying and inoculations. I think it's all designed that way because we would have never survived this long if society had been in the state it's in right now with the de-bonding process, the hedonistic processes underway today. We'd never have got out the caves if indeed we even started there because survival is also a societal thing, not just an individual thing. We've lost that and when you lose it, you're domesticated as Huxley himself says.

Now I'd like to mention for those who have sent donations in, I really appreciate it because I don't get paid for any of the radio or television shows I do. I never have. I haven't got a penny from any show and I live on what comes in, which isn't a lot. What I do find is that those who do donate are the same people over and over, a small handful of people, but I really appreciate it. I am run off my feet this last little while. I've had problems with my eyes. Forgive any mistakes tonight in reading because it's hard to even focus at the moment and hard to get glasses, reading glasses to actually read properly with at the moment.

I'm sure you'll forgive me for that, and I will be continuing with the blurbs. I will be continuing to expose through published information. It's sad that we need this proof because people should be able to see for themselves, even the spraying overhead and most can't you know. We shouldn't have to be told so much. I understand we've got to have the proof, but remember that those in charge of the hen house are the foxes, and they're the ones who give us any proof or not give us the proof depending on how they feel at the time, so I can't spend my life just handing out the proofs and the data which they themselves have authorized to be known for those who seek it out.

We're supposed to use our intuition, which is a defense mechanism, a survival mechanism, and unfortunately it's gone with most people who truly have been domesticated and can't imagine any other lifestyle than the present one they have. Just as they can't imagine their great-grandparent's lifestyle and the way they lived, and they can't imagine the lifestyle of the genetically modified purpose-made humans of the next 40 or 50 years. They can't imagine. They're quite happy in this particular domesticated field they're in today. They're domesticated animals in their own field. This is their home, their habitat, even as it's changing and they don't complain anymore about gasoline increases or the cost of living that's going up all the time. They don't complain because

they're given so much cheap junk to reward themselves with in the Pavlovian style again. Pull the lever and the rat get its seed and we reward ourselves with the little goodies of life that amuse us and amuse us for about five minutes until the next one comes along. That's how we have been reared, trained and conditioned. All the greater things of life, that comes from the mind, the journey of the mind itself.

Forget television. Forget all the entertainment out there. You have a whole universe to research within your own mind space, and most people leave it vacant and that's tremendously sad.

For Hamish and myself, up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"If I Only Had A Brain" Wizard of Oz Soundtrack

I could wile away the hours
Conferrin' with the flowers
Consultin' with the rain
And my head I'd be scratchin'
While my thoughts were busy hatchin'
If I only had a brain

I'd unravel every riddle
For any individ'le
In trouble or in pain

(Dorothy)
With the thoughts you'd be thinkin'
You could be another Lincoln
If you only had a brain

(Scarecrow)
Oh, I would tell you why
The ocean's near the shore
I could think of things I never thunk before
And then I'd sit and think some more

I would not be just a nuffin'
My head all full of stuffin'
My heart all full of pain
I would dance and be merry
Life would be a ding-a-derry
If I only had a brain

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk)
"SIR JAMES GOLDSMITH U.S. SENATE SPEECH - NOV. 15, 1994"
Oct. 19, 2007

(A Supplement to Oct. 17, 2007 "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN.)

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - Oct. 19, 2007 (Exempting Speech Audio)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. This is a supplement to Wednesday's talk, Wednesday the 17th of October, concerning James Goldsmith and his speech at the United States Senate, concerning the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade. This was on November the 15th, 1994, where he came up in front of the senators to give the negative points of the GATT treaty, after Felix, a well known banker, had pushed the positive side for corporations to do with this treaty. Now I don't know if people realize, I think this was the eighth signing of the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade that happened in 1994. The first one was in Marrakesh in 1947, set up at the conclusion of World War II with the United Nations in charge of it; but really, beyond the United Nations, it was the Royal Institute for International Affairs and CFR that drafted up the proposals for this. It's always the same group of intellectuals and financiers that draft up these proposals.

Sir James Goldsmith gives a good speech, if you listen carefully. It's not the best audio and it's hard to get a better copy; if anyone has one, perhaps you could send it to me. He does put in eloquent terms all the negative aspects of this General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade. Now this is all to do with most-favoured nation status, etc., to do with the dropping eventually of import taxes for most-favoured nation status countries, but it's only for the big international corporations. The GATT set up a star chamber of judges to decide all their internal disputes, it's not a democratic institution, and these judges will hold their meetings in secret and whatever their decisions are, are binding; there's no recourse, no redress from any complainant or anyone who disagrees with their decisions.

Listen carefully to the negative aspects of the GATT treaty, and this was put out in mainstream news in amongst the trivia and the sports and the Hollywood affairs and all that nonsense.

(*Note: Uncertain audio in square brackets:* [___] & *inaudible audio:* [inaudible].)

Speech Audio:

Chairman: The hope at the time was to have you both together and then we could really hear the back-and-forth and not listen to us. I had to raise some of the questions myself I'm confident you

would have raised. Let's have what opening comments you have and then the questions from the members.

Sir James Goldsmith: Mr. Chairman, thank you for inviting me back. First I want to make clear, like I think you know, Mr. Chairman, that I was in business, I believe in free markets, I believe in free enterprise and I believe the purpose of the economy is not just to improve indices but to improve the state of the nation--yours, mine. So I'm not an anti-free-market man nor an anti-free-enterprise man; quite the contrary. Felix, as you saw, is an old friend of mine, in fact he's been my banker on-and-off for the past twenty years or more, but I'm in total disagreement with him. What you've heard today is the view from big business, of which I was part. And I believe the view from society in general is totally different. I believe it so different that I came out of retirement to start a political party in Europe, to become chairman of one of the nine parliamentary groups in the European Parliament, to fight against what I believe to be one of the most destructive issues, proposals, ever put before your assembly or any other assembly. In fact I was watching television last night and I saw Senator Moynihan and he said--he was there, represented Newt Gingrich--and the words he used were probably the most important vote of the decade, could hardly be more important. Now I'd like, if I may, to comment on some of the points that my friend Felix made when talking about the loss of manufacturing jobs, all the figures you gave, he put that down largely to productivity. But in the last few months we've seen Boeing, IBM, Advanced Microsystems as well as joining all the other companies like Hewlett-Packard going offshore to get cheap labour. That's nothing to do with productivity, Mr. Chairman; that's moving to get the cheap labour forty times cheaper. And please don't think this is unskilled jobs; these are skilled jobs; these are high-tech jobs going there. Of course there are also the unskilled jobs, but the skilled ones are going to highly skilled people and they are moving offshore; and if you think that's productivity, then I think you would be wrong. Of course there's an increase in productivity and of course that puts pressure on the job market; but why accentuate that pressure manifold at the very time when you've got the pressure by encouraging, by creating a system that forces people to go offshore?

I'd also remind you that not only are jobs being lost, but I confirm the figures that we all know. It was not a marginal drop in earnings that global free trade has brought in the United States. In the United States, before NAFTA has its effect and before GATT, which is so much bigger than NAFTA, has its effect, your hourly wages according to the Labor Department statistics are 13.4 percent down in the last 20 years and your weekly ones are 19.2 percent down.

Then Felix also mentioned how competitive the States become. Well, surely the measure of competitiveness is the balance of trade. And as you, Senator, pointed out, if you have the second worst balance of trade in history, 150 billion dollars, that's not being competitive in world markets.

Then there was the question of foreign investment. There was the question of the words we used, attracting foreign investment in the United States, this apparent in-flow of foreign investment. Well, as business men and you as policy makers, obviously have to take both sides of the equation into account. There's a massive foreign out-flow of investment--net. Take foreign in-flow, take foreign out-flow, the balance is negative.

And then we heard Felix's testimony on the trillions of dollars, his words, that now move around in the global economy. He rightly said the global financial marketplace was totally integrated. In

his testimony he talks about 500 billion dollars to be invested in China. And then what does he say? He says what America needs--and no doubt this is true about Europe as well--is an increased rate of savings. What for? To invest in China? To invest amongst those trillions that have to go out? Why do you need them? You need them right here, just like we need them right where we are. We can't afford a haemorrhage; we can't increase our rates of savings just to invest them elsewhere and where we bleed to death in terms of capital and we bleed to death in terms of jobs.

And this is the big point, Mr. Chairman. What we are witnessing is the divorce of the interests of the major corporations and the interests of society as a whole. It used to be said that what was good for General Motors--and we all believed it, probably was true--was good for the United States. That is no longer true. The trans-national corporations, Mr. Chairman, I've just brought some figures that came out recently, they now have 4.8 trillion dollars per annum in sales; they account for one-third of global output; the largest one-hundred account for one-third of all foreign direct investment. Now where do you think the bulk of that investment it's going? It's going where it earns the most; it's no other way it can go. What chief executive can invest otherwise, Mr. Chairman?

So, if as you've heard today, you have freedom of movement of capital, freedom of movement of technology, and you can employ people for forty or fifty times cheaper who are skilled, and you can import their products back anywhere in the world--that's the basis of global free trade--how can those investments, how can these trans-national companies who have 4.8 trillion dollars of sales invest anywhere other than where it's cheapest and where their return is greatest? Because if they don't the system that you and your colleagues would be voting for, if you pass it, forces them to do it; otherwise they go bankrupt.

So we have a system for the moment being proposed--you here, we in Europe. It's the same system with the same effects on us, which will result in massive unemployment, massive haemorrhaging, rate of jobs and capital, but which will increase corporate profits. And it is believed by economists that you can measure the health of an economy by the size of corporate profits. Now I am for corporate profits. All my business life I've worked to increase our profitability; but I believe that when you get to a system whereby so as to get the best corporate profits you have to leave your own country, you have to say to your own sales force, good-bye, we can't use you anymore, you're too expensive, you've got unions, you want holidays, you want protection, so we're going offshore; and you destroy your own nation--I think that's short-term thinking, that's the real short-term investment because that is like making a profit on the deck of the Titanic, playing cards, and as clever as opposed to a wise way.

In Europe we have less flexibility than you have here in the States. So rather than take a big hit, these reduction in wages, before your recent actions, before NAFTA, before GATT, these big hits on wages, we in Europe tried to protect wages so we lost jobs; but none the less, let me give you some figures. Two developed countries, U.K. and France: let me remind you in France since we progressively moved towards this global free trade the economy rose by 80--eight-zero--percent during the twenty-year period, fine performance, and unemployment went from 420,000 people to 5.1 million. Let me give you, if I may, Mr. Chairman, for the United Kingdom: between 1971 and 1991 gross national product rose by 49.5 percent, but the number of people living in poverty has risen from 6.6 million to 13.6 million; the number of children being brought

up in poverty--this is a developed country, one of the great old economies and nations--4.1 million, 32 percent of children in the land officially designated as living in poverty.

Now what good, Mr. Chairman, is it to have an economy that grows wealth, where everybody and all the economists can say how fantastic, where the politicians can say we're going to get extra growth, where business men can say our profits are up, if the number of people and markets [inaudible] are at an all-time high, Mr. Chairman, in England. The number of people in poverty living from 6.6 to 13.6 million and the number of children living in poverty one-in-three. The number of people being unemployed in France from 420,000 to 5.1 million.

Now I'm not here as a bleeding heart liberal; I'm a hard-headed realist and it is my view that if we try and make profits and at the same time destroy our nations, no one will benefit from it--even those who make the profits. Mr. Chairman, those were the points that I wanted to--

Chairman: Well, you said, making a policy on the deck of the Titanic; I agree with you, I was just--a lot of other parts with our distinguished former witness and talking about how we had to reach out, we had to do this and do that, from the United States level for the developing countries out in the Pacific Rim. There's just so much the economy can stand; it sounds like almost the Vietnam policy; in other words we've got to destroy our economy to save the free world. It's the same kind of trade policy apparently that we have. The investment is going, I don't know whether you were here, but the investment is going, in the most recent issue of Business Week, 69 billion offshore and an increase of 40 percent down into Mexico [inaudible]--

Sir James Goldsmith: Mr. Chairman, you just have to look at Felix Rohatyn's testimony; 500 billion is estimated in a few years for China.

Chairman: You talked about the ones in England; we also have in that, displaced workers been faring, 4.5 million people lost permanent jobs from 1991 through 1993 in the United States. They talked about the good news, how some were re-employed, but one-fifth of the displaced workers were still looking for work; 13 percent had left the labor force; further, some 47 percent of those back at full-time jobs were making less than before; and nearly a third of this group suffered pay cuts of 20 percent or more; and that's not counting those who became self-employed or the 9 percent of former full-timers who were working part-time. Business Week, November the 14th, was a just recent issue to the fact that we were really going out of business--let me yield to the Senate action.

Sir James Goldsmith: Could I just comment on that point--

Chairman: Yes sir.

Sir James Goldsmith: --Mr. Chairman, Mr. Senator?

Chairman: We've got the same thing going here. I mean I have the great affection for England. I've made the comment that they were told about this service economy, service economy, don't worry, that's what they [hollered] up…

…These thinkers were telling us--in fact I was at [Renaissance] with President Clinton when Michael [Porter] from Harvard was there and he was still lecturing on the comparative

advantage, David [Richardo], and I just looked and said, yeah, the comparative advantage, that's why BMW's come to South Carolina. We have never made an automobile in our history. I mean, come on, it's the wage advantage; 30 dollars in Munich, 15 dollars in Spartanburg; and yes, we make an outstanding automobile. So these up in Washington, to the re-train and re-train, I can train them to make automobiles; I'm making computers; I got digital down there; I've got [inaudible] Japanese plants, Fuji; I'm in pharmaceuticals with [Hoffman-LaRoche]. Don't tell me about I need more training; it's the people with training who are losing their jobs. That's what they don't seem to understand; but let me hear you comment, I'm sorry.

Sir James Goldsmith: The last, the [only] comment I wanted to make was the question of inflation was brought up. The biggest single component of inflation, I think it's about two-thirds, is wages. The reason why this time there's been a recovery in indices and GNP despite very substantial pressure, downward pressure, on interest rates and facilitating credit through the banking system is because salaries, earnings, have either gone down or risen very little relative to the period of recovery. And that is the whole philosophy, is we can keep inflation down by keeping wages down; and we have forgotten the purpose of the economy, which is to enrich, to create a stable society, and to include the population, the vast number of people in active life; and instead we believe that if we can reduce salaries we can keep inflation down. That's the wrong way around; we just forgotten what the economy is about, what its purpose is.

Senator: [House Action.] Mr. Chairman, thank you very much sir. Sir James Goldsmith, welcome to the Commerce Committee. The last time you were here I wanted to be here but I had an Armed Services meeting at the same time that was also very important; I couldn't make it. Thanks for coming back again. I've listened with great interest to your opening statement. I do not know how much when you came in with the previous witness--I'll ask you some of the same questions but basically I appreciate very much the fact that you've come here today. We have not always agreed, I don't know whether you remember or not, but there was a time when you were attempting to take over the Goodyear corporation. And since Goodyear was very much, very prominent in our economy, on a parochial matter I opposed you very much; but I have always done some study of you and I have always admired your freewheeling spirit with regard to getting things done, creating jobs. Let me start out if I can with you and I'll abbreviate the question because I asked it of the previous witness. One of the concerns that I have on this matter, and I have not made up my mind, is the part of the World Trade Organization that I am afraid gives up the sovereignty of the United States of America. I would simply say that I suspect that your country of Great Britain and the United States would not be in United Nations have they not, [the big five], have veto powers. It seemed to me like that the 'one man, one vote' principle is being carried too far in this particular matter. Particularly I am concerned about the fact that 'one man, one vote' if Bangladesh, one of the 113 nations, and the United States had a trade dispute, as I understand it, if they couldn't reconcile this through the usual procedures it goes to a three-member commission appointed by the [?GATT] called the World Trade Organization who meet in secret and take testimony in secret and make their decision and if the decision would be against the United States of America in this instance, the only way that the United States of America could overturn that would be to go to the 113 nation total agreement and get unanimous support to override whatever the decision was made by that three-member panel including Bangladesh who brought the action. Is that a fair interpretation of a concern that I state? Do you see it that way?

Sir James Goldsmith: Senator, there's absolutely no doubt whatsoever that the World Trade Organization is a major diminution of sovereignty. Now the exact mechanisms, I believe in fact the Director General can try and settle the problem beforehand. For the same reasons as Felix Rohatyn would not wish to get into the exact mechanisms, I will not either. I have also read a lot about it; I'm on the foreign relation committee in the European Parliament and I've tried to study the issues. But the one thing which is certain, is bottom line, this is giving up national sovereignty; it can't be otherwise; otherwise why would it exist? What is its purpose? Its only purpose is to impose discipline on all the nations to accept a trading system, and that that discipline should be under the control of all the nations that participate on a 'one vote, one nation' basis. Full stop. That's diminution, dilution of sovereignty. The exact technical mechanisms, legal mechanisms, I would rather avoid because they are too technical.

Senator: Thank you. Let me--if you can, explain to me why people in whom we have had a great deal of confidence over the years: I started out with President Carter, President Reagan, President Bush and now President Clinton, and all of their key advisors; I mean that's pretty impressive list of people who think this is a good proposition for the world and particularly America: how do you explain what I assume you think is the wrong opinion by all those individuals that I just mentioned?

Sir James Goldsmith: Senator, the Uruguay Round, the negotiations for the Uruguay Round started eight years ago; the world has changed totally. GATT of course started after the war, '49 I think it was; the world has changed totally. Now what, for reasons which the chairman mentioned, we haven't focused on--I think you did, as well, Senator--which is the alternatives. And I think [that was the other] conversation, are the alternatives. The alternatives are not just closing the market, becoming protectionist; the alternatives are not saying we are now going into protection and we're going to isolate ourselves from the world, each one of them. The alternative is to have regional trading blocs which have similar economies so we're not trying to make our labour forces compete with people whose labour costs 2 percent of theirs and thereby destroying them--but--and reducing their salaries and eliminating their jobs--but having negotiated bilateral agreements between trading blocs so that each region, each nation, imports those products that it needs, not those products that destroy its jobs.

The regions we are talking about now, NAFTA or Europe, are vast areas; we've never experienced trading blocs of these sizes, free trade regions. Nobody thought when these negotiations started that communism would collapse before the negotiations were signed; that China and [inaudible], Vietnam and all the Soviet nations would be part of it, and all the other countries that were [blocked] with their socialist ideas. It's all happened. You've had a massive, total, historic shift--and you're on the same track, as though it never existed? And you're being told to sign it now because if you read the document it's going to be too late? I mean this is the greatest, as Moynihan, your Senator Moynihan said, the most important piece of legislation. How can there be anything more important than creating a free trade area, not with Mexico and Canada, which is already important, but creating a free trade area with China and India and Vietnam and Bangladesh and all the others, four billion new people? All this has suddenly happened and the negotiations are going on as though nothing has occurred. That is why, Senator, people who were entirely reputable and wise were for global free trade before, as I was, but who have to open their eyes to reality today and say what was global free trade in those days is regional free trade today.

Senator: My last question has to with the key statement that you made in your opening statement, and that is in regard to massive, potential massive unemployment in the United States that I think has not been looked at, Mr. Chairman, as much as we should. And I would like to ask this question in the context of a few lessons in history. You are a citizen of Great Britain; certainly I think that we would recognize, that those of us that have done some study of history would recognize that the situation of the United States of America once a colony of Great Britain and Great Britain itself are extensively different because over the years Great Britain had depended upon its vast fleet, its countries it has controlled around the world and there was the British Empire so to speak. That was never essentially the case with America because we were more self-sufficient, had more natural resources obviously than you did. But certainly I think that we ought to at least take a look at what I think has been a demise to a large extent of the working class of people that once had that small island over there, a very bristling, bustling, economic smokestack industries that are now essentially gone. It brings me to a question that I think will give you an opportunity to expound a little bit more on what you said with regard to massive employment. I certainly am profoundly troubled with the economists' view of low wage and low skill workers as you know somewhat disposable. I remember in America where hard work would earn a decent day's wage; today hard work and good will do not seem to go as far as they once did. It is interesting that this same Congress that passed a massive crime bill and the next Congress will consider welfare reform. It is often said that there are a few of our local social ills that would not be solved with good jobs.

Do you agree with that? What will the GATT agreement do to those families barely getting on, by both mom and dad working full-time in relatively low-skill jobs or medium-skill jobs that I suspect will be even a more effect on what we generally refer to as Middle America? Aren't they at [grave] risk here?

Sir James Goldsmith: Senator, when I was young I was taught, as we all were, that if we managed to create extraordinary material prosperity we would solve our problems. And we were brought up in the belief that there was an inevitability of progress: progress of wealth, progress of stability, progress of civilisation. Well during the last fifty years, since I've been more or less an adult, we've had the greatest period of economic prosperity, economic growth in history. We have succeeded beyond our wildest dreams. The economy of the United States has soared, in real terms, four or five times up. And throughout the Western world, in England a bit less but still fantastic, and France [up] just as much. And what has happened? Have we solved our problems? Are our towns more stable? Are our families more stable? Is there less crime, less people in prisons? Less people in--are there more people in permanent and noble employment? What have we done? We have profoundly destabilised our communities. We have done everything that was wrong in social terms; we've deracinated, we've uprooted people from the countrysides, we've shoved them into towns, we haven't given them jobs; we've created ghettoes and underclasses; we've increased crime and drug addiction and family break-down--all this in a period of maximum prosperity. Why? Because we were only interested in economic indices. We forgot that the purpose of the economy is not just to improve the index; it is to improve prosperity along with social stability and social contentment. And GATT is typical of the economic instrument, whose purpose is to increase corporate profits; whose purpose is to increase gross national activity; and whose result will be the destruction of the stability of our society, a continued break-down in family life, a continued increase in crime, impoverishment and all the other ills that we are now suffering.

Senator: Sir James Goldsmith, I thank you very, very much. Mr. Chairman, I would hope and congratulate you once again for hearing, having these hearings, because these are some of the concerns so adequately expressed by Sir James Goldsmith and others that you had before the committee that I'm not sure that American people fully understand and I think that the American people had better have a fuller understanding than they do now.

End of Speech Audio.

Related Links:

Oct. 17, 2007
Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:
"Fascism Weds Socialism Begets Fascocialism - For A "Brave New World""
TRANSCRIPT

Oct. 19, 2007
Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:
"The World According to GATT - For Fat Cats"
TRANSCRIPT

Transcribed by Samantha.

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"PATRIOT GAMES, THE SEER BENEATH THE FEAR"
October 25, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – October 25, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Talkin' Vietnam Potluck Blues" by Tom Paxton

Now when I landed in Vietnam,
I hardly got to see Saigon.
They shaped us up and called the roll,
And off we went on a long patrol.
Swattin' lies, swappin' flies,
Firing the odd shot here and there.

The captain called a halt that night
And we had chow by the pale moonlight.
A lovely dinner they planned for us
With a taste like a seat on a crosstown bus.
Some of the veterans just left theirs in the cans
For the Viet Cong to find. . .
Deadlier than a land mine.

Naturally somebody told a joke
And a couple of fellas began to smoke.
I took a whiff as a cloud rolled by
And my nose went up like an infield fly.
The captain, this blonde fella from Yale,
He looked at me and said
"What's the matter with you, baby?"

Well, I may be crazy, but I think not.
I'd swear to God that I smell pot.
But who'd have pot in Vietnam?
He said, "What do you think you've been sittin' on?"
These funny little plants, thousands of them.
Good God Almighty... Pastures of Plenty!

So we all lit up and by and by
The whole platoon was flying high.

With a beautiful smile on the captain's face
He smelled like midnight on St. Mark's Place.
Cleaning his weapon, chanting something about Hare Krishna.

The moment came as it comes to all,
When I had to answer nature's call.
I was stumbling around in a beautiful haze
When I met a little cat in black P.J.'s,
Rifle, ammo-belt, B.F. Goodrich sandals.
He looked up at me and said,
"Whatsa' matta wit-choo, baby?"

He said, "We're campin' down the pass
And smelled you people blowin' grass,
And since by the smell you're smokin' trash
I brought you a taste of a special stash
Straight from Uncle Ho's victory garden.
We call it Hanoi gold."

So his squad and my squad settled down
And passed some lovely stuff around.
All too soon it was time to go.
The captain got on the radio said. . .
"Hello, headquarters. Hello, headquarters.
We have met the enemy
And he has been smashed!"

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is **cuttingthroughthematrix.com**. Today is October 25th, 2007.

I've had people complain occasionally about some of the shows I go on where the show seems to go along with the fear factor path and the people really don't get much out of it except lots of fear. Well, don't blame me. This has been the system we've lived in for a long time. The only outlet many years ago for people who were asking questions was what came to be known as patriot radio stations and the patriot radio stations like all stations end up as businesses. Maybe some of them even start as businesses and business is really completely engaged with everything we do in this system. This is the system we've been given. It's the whole structure of economics which envelopes our whole entire lives.

Everyone has their opinion as to what's happening in this world and you'll have all varied opinions, from the more recent phenomenon which was propagated to the public of the alien stuff and before that, and even today too we still have the religious side of it, it's God's will. You have many different factions in between and some of them are combined. One old Christian lady phoned me up once and says that Jesus was on one of the stars with a whole army just waiting to come back to rescue his chosen I guess. Christianity has been blended with it too you see and it's because of our very poor ability to use reason and logic, coupled with immense indoctrination that we've all had that makes all of this confusion occur.

This world in the past, in the ancient times was changed drastically and very quickly by major battles. Major battles between city-states at one time could alter the course of everyone's lives and as time went on you had prolonged battles as the merchants supplied armor and equipment to both sides and funded them. Eventually that turned into much bigger wars with standing armies with the same bankers or the descendents. They're still financing all sides and not just the bankers, all of the investors as well in the industrial-military complex.

Nothing has changed. The problem has been for a long time in fact that many countries base their economy on war – wartime economies. This hasn't changed either. Actually it's more profound today and more pronounced. They've also brought academia into it on a huge scale and many of the top reporters and journalists that give you your opinions, what you think are your opinions and they have debates on television. They're actually members of your security services, even though they maybe have full time jobs as professors or whatever they're also employed by your security agencies, because to shape the world and lead the world into a completely new system means that you have to make sure that most people have limited data, limited knowledge or intelligence gathering abilities and you give them what they need to know. When you're given what you need to know, you'll come to the wrong conclusions because you're not getting all you need to know.

It's very simple and we're run along the lines of Pavlov and Skinner and all the big creeps that lived in the past and the present who do various kinds of experiments on animals and then on humans, the idea being that we're just another animal and what works on certain animals will work on us too; and unfortunately, in some cases they're really right there. We do. We do work much like animals. We're conditioned to go along certain paths. Now most people go through their entire lives running on instinct, just basic survival instinct. That's food, water, or fluids, sex, what makes them feel good, work to survive and then they retire and then they die and go up in smoke to meet their god and that's what they do. They'd never clue into the fact that their lives have been controlled and most opinions they thought they had come to were actually given to them by the experts.

Others when they start to figure out something is really, really wrong jump into the religions that have been given to them and "it's God's will" you see. God has always used earthquakes, famines, and pestilences and all this kind of stuff because they happen just as much in ancient times as they today, the only difference being we can create all those things in the Christian New Testament Revelations we can do all that with science today. Science has got so far ahead they can copy anything and with quiet weapons for silent wars. "***Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars"*** and no one can really tell what's being used, except we see the traces in the sky as they spray us pretty well daily worldwide and I've no doubt dope the public as well because I think the IQ level is dropping.

Now if I were at the top of the military boys leading this big change I would do the same thing. I would use all the weapons at my disposal but I'd certainly have to conquer the mind. It's a battle for the mind you see. When you've conquered that, you've conquered the people. When they can't figure anything out you've conquered them and you could lead them anywhere and that's what's happening right today. We're being led to actual predetermined goals and most people are completely and entirely unaware of it.

Carl Jung used to talk about the collective consciousness. I prefer to call it the collective unconsciousness because most people haven't a clue. They have taken reality as it's been presented to them and never inquired into anything that's going on around them. Most people today even in the patriot businesses are trying to preserve the life they have and the culture they have, their little bit of culture round about them, their little bit of reality, their goodies, their toys and the way they work for their daily routine, never suspecting that that's all fake. The system we live in is completely fake, even this 8 to 5 routine we have today and we pay all the different utilities for giving us power et cetera. That's all fake as well. It's a completely integrated interdependent system which keeps you a prisoner in that system and makes you produce and consume in that system. That was decided a long time ago that the world would be put into that kind of category. We'd all be categorized as producers and consumers and it's happened a long time ago. Even when the culture has been changing, people still panic as it's changing even further because we tend to like what seems normal to us. Normal is only the culture that exists when you're young, when you're born and you grow up, that's what becomes normal to you, even though that normal is completely different from your parents normal and their grandparents normal. That's how quickly you adapt.

To conquer everyone they had to conquer the initial groups, the natural groups, the families, et cetera. Long before that they conquered the tribes and they had to annihilate the idea of tribal cohesiveness because that was an enemy to the system. The system being in comes the money men. The money substitutes for barter and before you know it you're being owned and run by those who dish out the money and count it. You work for the money. You don't work for the goods anymore and they make it impossible to do otherwise eventually; that's happened too you see.

Now money is often called a means of exchange. No. The only means of exchange is actually goods for exchange. Once the money comes in you have a third party and you have no say in the matter because you'll never meet the character that decides the purchasing power of whatever thing or token they give you called money in any shape or form.

Long ago the big builders who came in with the money and started getting all the projects for building on the go so they could tax you even more to build them you see. It's a merry-go-round of big building and so on. They can only keep themselves in power they found by the threat of war and so they became your protectors. They dressed themselves in your furs if you were dressed in furs, that's your tribal emblem; or if you had a particular flag or standard, they'd dress themselves in that. They became in fact a walking flag and I'm not kidding about that. If you look at the old tabards, the over-cloak that they wore on top of their suit of mail, you'll see the fleur-de-lys or whatever emblems that the king had that used to be your emblems at one time of your tribe. They wore them. They became a walking flag and they represented your country and psychologically you'd eventually after a few generations accept that thinking they were indeed your natural rulers.

Then they employed the religious bunch to reinforce that with God's law and God gives you government et cetera so obey it, and that worked great for centuries for them, but they still needed enemies to protect you, because when the tribe is threatened then you don't complain much when the king demands more money or food off you or more labor or whatever to fight this war or this possible war, this threat that's looming on the horizon. There's always lots of threats because you found that these kings and queens were all cousins of each other and they married each other from all the other countries and once in a while they'd stand up on other sides

of the channel or whatever sea it was and shake their fists and then they'd tax the public and get them into a war mode so you didn't complain. You were all working together. We're all in it together. We're pulling together to survive and they'd tax the bejesus out of you and that's how it worked for a long, long, long time.

Out of that came the military-industrial complex and investments and all that kind of thing, but not only that. They had to get the mind control of the public to control them because information was beginning to fly around even with newspapers and so they had to own the newspapers. They made sure that they owned the newspapers at the top and that way they could decide what was going on in your mind, what you were going to talk about, what your topics of conversation would be. They put out class newspapers, ones for the upper classes, ones for the middle classes and ones for the working classes, which worked great and still work very well today. People tend to gravitate towards what they see themselves as being, so you're either a member of one class or another.

However, all working Joe's you see they don't get it. Even upper middle classes don't get it. As long as you work, you're not a boss. You're not one of the bosses because it's the lazy boys at the top who are the bosses. They don't do any work. They make little suggestions occasionally and all the lesser beings jump into action and try to interpret what he wants. That's how it's run you see, but people being people they like this class stuff and that's another divisive factor. Every possible method of division is utilized, so you'll not only have wars across seas and the threats of wars. You also have the class wars going on and then you have gender wars and all kinds in between as they all battle for power and are funded by the same foundations to keep it all going. When we're all battling each other we become disassociated. We don't stand up for common causes, even for our own collective survival eventually and that's where we are today.

On top of it, when people are trying to wake up as I say they come into unfortunately what they see as alternate media, which are still businesses, which have had a bad name in the past thriving on fear and selling fear-based products; and that is a huge business in itself. People could be terrified and they try to protect themselves against all possible catastrophes and they're churned out all the time. All the possible catastrophes because your imagination can go riot you see in that kind of possibility thinking.

People at one time turned to the religions because people have a fear of death and they're terrified of living but they have a fear of death. However, because they know what living is like, even with all its fear, it's familiar to them, so they'd rather choose that than death you see. Even though they go to sleep every night and look forward to it, they have this faith that they'll wake up the next morning, but the thought of going to sleep and not waking up terrifies them completely and that's how absurd it is in human nature.

Now there are people out there who will promise to sell you anything to make you live forever and that's been on the go for a long time. It's up to you as to whether you want to try all these things and they're expensive. Other ones buy all kinds of Christian paraphernalia and go into the Christian version of the conspiracy and there are other religious versions of it as well.

The one thing that I've noticed my whole life is that not only did the military-industrial complex as I say that grew out of massive investing in the war. Not only did they go for factories and employees and all the rest of it and pushing a way of life on people to keep them always hyper. They also hired thousands of those in academia. You must get them onboard because they train

the next generation of workers who will be over the general population. They come out of the bigger universities, the granite stone or Ivy League universities and end up in more powerful positions over the public, so they had to bring them onboard. The best way to do it is to make sure they also have the particular type of indoctrination given by professors who are all “on track” with each other as they like to say, or “onboard” like the pirates say, and that way you get a unified opinion amongst them on certain topics.

Everyone is controlled because before you can control people you must give more intense indoctrination to those who will be controlling the people. That's mandatory. We’re living in this quagmire of competing interests, all coming out of economics, an economic system that everyone is in, which also brings in the ego factor eventually too because people hate to admit they've been wrong. They'll do tremendous things to each other for all the wrong reasons and they'll hate to admit they're wrong. That's a sad statement to make about human nature but it's very true. We've all been there at some time and you don't really come to grips with that until you have your quiet moments together, hopefully, if you're not psychopathic and you reflect on these things. Psychopaths don't reflect at all on what they've done wrong. They don't see things as being wrong. It's just what benefits them personally.

Therefore we're in a system which is like a huge pyramid. A pyramid with all the masses on the bottom and that's the bottom level of the pyramid even in freemasonry. It's the masses. They call it the wasteland. The wasteland is the world of the masses, the unenlightened people, and you see sparse vegetation trying to grow but it's where there is a lack of all knowledge, intellect et cetera. That's what freemasons say because they're very, very snobbish the higher up the ladder they get and you must keep those in the dark. It's one thing to be “profane” as they say. However, it's another thing to make people profane and keep them there; and how on earth can you wake up if you don't have access to true information and complete information? It's just as easy to create disinformation by taking part of a story out. Your conclusions will be wrong and you'll blame often the wrong people through lack of data.

We're living in a world where only psychopaths truly can benefit and there are many categories of psychopathy. There are many throughout society who thrive in this system, from the guys at the top who do very little, to the ones near the bottom that don't really care. They're quite smug and happy and they have their little interests and they have their outlets, and they’re living amongst you as well. We have this problem all around us, and then we have the acquiescence of the general public who adapt and adapt. As I say, we're the most adaptable species on the planet, as they knew in ancient times. We adapt generation by generation to whatever is dished out to us, even though whatever is dished out to us generally has an ulterior purpose like the internet.

The internet was discussed back in the '60’s then in the '70’s before the public ever, ever even heard of it. Because the military-industrial complex in all countries, by the way, they were integrated back then because all the Cold War was a complete farce, at the top that is. The ones at the lower orders didn't know it was a farce. They thought it was all real but the ones at the top knew it was a complete farce and the outcome of it all was that everyone was taxed or put their labor into work to produce high technology, much of which hasn't even been heard of yet by the public yet; it's so advanced. However, it was to do with a world government and complete control and rebuilding of humanity. That's where the money went during the Cold War – high technology for today and for what's to come.

They created the satellite technology that now is to go and eventually monitor every individual on the planet. The computer is simply a method to make you completely dependent on it. People today can't count. If they have to handout change, they're used to plastic cards and a computer on the machine to tell them how much change to give back to someone. They can't count anymore so they're dependent upon it. Stores don't know what stocktaking is because paper and pencils are beyond them, and yet it's not so long ago we all used paper and pencils and we could count and we get along just well. In fact it was no problem at all.

The internet was given primarily as a data collection agency. That's what it's for and it was discussed as I say in the '60's, '70's and '80's and eventually it would take over from television. It would give all the same data to everyone worldwide and not real data or true data or complete data, but again it's just like giving you partial stories or completely fake stories. It will give you a view of reality. It will become your reality. Perception becomes reality and that's why it will be mandated to be worldwide. Mr. Gore, of course, they keep finding other jobs for this guy because he has nothing much to do, he was given that job before he was the greenie, to push the internet and make sure children worldwide would get them. They must get everyone in the same information network, but it's also to collect all data from everyone and people have adapted so quickly. They put everything about themselves on a daily basis on the internet to whoever inquires about it. They dish it out and they don't mind because that's a happy slave. That's someone who has lost their ability for self-preservation. They don't even mind, so there is no indignancy there at all. When there is no indignancy for that person it's actually over. This was again discussed a long time ago step by step and here we are in the middle of it right now. The bulk of the populace ends up being the problem for those who don't go along with this system, because eventually those who manage this system say, "the majority have accepted this and this and this. Why don't you?" They use the fact that the majority have accepted it against those who don't want to go along.

It's the same even with PayPal. Why do you think PayPal has been promoted to be so easy? You don't get off your butt. You just at your computer and of course you'll sell your soul for convenience. This is something which they knew a long time ago. You'd sell your soul out for conveniences sake and you're doing it. Now when PayPal comes along they hold the account. You don't. That's the bottom line with it, but it's being promoted as the easiest way to do things; and then it forces everyone else into it eventually. I've had people say they'd support me if I went on PayPal. I guess the information is of no use unless I'm on PayPal. Suddenly it's of use if it's on PayPal. Same information. This brings me around to what all behavioral psychologists know and all top sociologists know. You can count on the majority of the public to go along with whatever you want them to go along with and that's probably been true in all ages.

The world has been changed occasionally here and there, or at least this plan deflected a little bit off course by individuals. That's why we're in to a rush towards the creation of the universal man and woman, or probably not even man and woman; it will be new type, because everything has been so blurred mainly by propaganda and through the educational system. We're not happy to be what we are anymore. We're told to be what they want us to be and unfortunately a lot of people adapt and actually use the phrases they're given. They adapt automatically and start parroting them without realizing that they're speaking the changes into existence for themselves when they use those terms and phrases and all the rest of it – all the political correctness that comes out from the top. Since most folks don't seem to be happy with what they are anymore, they'll be quite happy to go along with anything that promises them change for the better.

I've got to laugh too at all the ads they have out. “Change is good.” You notice that in all the speeches now for politics: “Change is good.” They don't qualify what they mean by “change” or where it's going, but change is good, really, really. I mean you can be walking along a road one day, well jump in front of a car, that's a change. Is it good or bad? They use these terms to get us all rushing like a herd towards whatever they want us to go to without qualifying the direction that we're going or what the outcome will be. It's all slogans you see, the use of little catchy slogans and the public just parrot them.

Getting back to information: Now for those who want to chase the UFOs, go ahead and do it. For those who want to chase the religious aspect, go ahead and do it. There are thousands and thousands of books out there and I'm sure they'll keep churning them out as long as we have the ability to comprehend anything. You can buy them as long as we are allowed to buy things until the next system comes in; and live in this incredible rollercoaster of imagination, some tiny little facts, a lot of misrepresentation, a lot of fraud, and regardless of it all, it comes down to control because whoever takes a hold of your mind is now in control of your mind. You're supposed to be in control of your own mind and use reasoning and your own life's experiences to come to conclusions.

However, that's not good enough for most people today because they've been trained to listen to others who they think are experts. Again, that's been very successful because a lot of people truly today cannot think much for themselves. I shake my head when they bring on people on the weather doing the weather on the news to tell you what to wear tomorrow because it's going to be raining; or if there's going to be a storm coming in, they tell you what to do to get through the storm. If the power goes out make sure you have some water to drink, and some people unfortunately need to be told that. That's terrifying. That's scary because there are people who need to be told now. They can't think anymore for themselves and it's the same with all information.

People want to be told what is truth, rather than try and find out for themselves and come to their own conclusions. The only thing we can really be sure about in this world is that there is a lot of deception going on. We can back that up by at least the declarations of some of the biggest organizations on the planet and all these big organizations and academia, journalism and so on, they're all interlinked to give you your mindset, to give you what you think is real, your version of reality. They work together and they have a common cause.

You've got to realize too, there's a lot of money to be made in terrifying people with all possible catastrophes because everyone's got a fear of death. In ancient times they preyed upon that too and they brought money in because now you had fear of poverty. You didn't have fear of poverty before money came in because tribes took care of their own. Everyone was essential to the tribe so you had more humanity. Humanitarianism came into it. Money destroyed that. It separated people, as it still does today, and is the general source of all arguments between peoples and couples. It comes down to money because everyone's fear of poverty – they're afraid of sickness and can't afford treatment. They're afraid of so many things, all stemming from the lack of money. Therefore, all these things can be preyed upon and are preyed upon constantly in the system.

This is not a humane system that encourages growth within an individual. It's meant to crush you and unfortunately when I look at people in my own age group, many of them gave up almost and actually they did give up in their '30’s when the weight of life and rushing around and having to

work long hours and do overtime and raise families and all that kind of stuff. Once that all came home to them they almost got burned out or just gave up. They're like shells of people and they don't want to speak out. They don't want to be involved in anything. They just want to come home at the end of the day and crash and switch off to everything that's real and get lost in the television and all of its propaganda and downloading. It's sad to see people who've been crushed by the weight of life because this life should not be like that.

This is not a humane system and here we are going along as always, down through history, here we are again, going along and supplying the cannon fodder to take over other countries and push this same system on to them and to allow them to be looted, because believe you me, anyone who thinks that we're civilized – anyone who truly thinks that we've somehow evolved into a civilized state where we care go to war for humanitarian purposes should go up a gum tree. Economics and greed and power has always been behind wars, all wars. In World War I and before World War I started, it's surprising to see the names who have suddenly come through in history that became multimillionaires out of World War I.

Look into the history of Nobel, the Peace Prize character who set-up the foundation. He made his money off creating an extremely high explosive just in time for World War I and he made a fortune out of it because he had a patent on it, out of mass slaughter; but then it shouldn't surprise us when you see a lot of the names that were given the Nobel Prize.

Everything is double speak and then you look into Vickers who became a Sir eventually in Britain who just happened to invest in the Maxim Company, Maxim machine gun. It was fixed heavy machine gun which really commandeered the whole of World War I as they put battalion after battalion across fields and mud on all sides with these same machine guns that were water-cooled. Maxim and Vickers set up their company through Switzerland, a neutral country, and so Maxim supplied the Germans and Vickers supplied the British and other countries, France and so on, and they added millions on to what they already had. That's what war is all about. The carnage they cause doesn't penetrate to them because they are not really human in that respect. They're psychopaths. Psychopaths do not regret anything except getting caught. That's all they ever regret. They don't know what regret is; and that's an alien concept for ordinary folks with consciences, but they do exist.

What are the chances of deflecting this system?

I don't come out like a cheerleader and say they're excellent, they're really good, because I don't think that they are. I think it boils down eventually to individual will and probably very few individuals across the world who know there's something more to life than just this, to earning and consuming and pretending, because most folk walk around in pretense all the time with fake personas and they don't really communicate with each other. They just parrot what they've heard on the media back and forth to be sociable. They think that's being sociable. They can't express themselves, what they really feel, and that's been encouraged and fostered too because in the society to come they want to get rid of feelings all together. It's a nuisance to have feelings. It's not very productive and that's always been a problem for the big boys. They hope to rectify that and the internet again is a great way for them to monitor everyone. They take the pulse of the public constantly. It's the best advice ever for collecting data on people for studying people, and I mean everyone.

This is total INFORMATION network. What do you think TOTAL means?

That's what's being set-up. That's under the security cover of international security. Total Information Network. Complete data. Complete. That means everyone. Everyone's data is being collected and when all data is collected they do sampling and they say 80 percent will go along with this et cetera, et cetera. They know how far to push things, how quickly to push things, how to push things by the collection of data.

Even with all your purchasing too, the system that they're going to bring in, they've said themselves, it will be one where every single person will be accountable for every penny they earn or credit or whatever and how much they spend and they've both got to tally together. It's for their benefit and not for the public's, even though it's convenient for the public. As I say, most folk now are already cashless. They've adapted so quickly in a few years to this cashless system it's terrifying, because that means they'll adapt to anything. Most people will, I really believe, with the right persuasion by the right people volunteer to get their – actually they'll demand to get their chip, just like they want the free flu shot.

However, for the rest of us in the meantime we're in this battle. We have to go along with the general bunch to survive as well and no doubt I'll have to go on PayPal myself because there's only a handful of people will bother going to a post office or getting a check and sending it to me. Only a few people do that and yes it's discouraging and yes I could do other things with my life than sit here all day answering phones and doing everything myself. I could certainly do without this. I'm not doing it for money. I don't get cuts off the advertising. I don't get cuts off the products that are sold on any of the shows that I'm on, and believe you me, that's how it generally works with people. I don't get paid anything for any of the shows I've ever done and I've never asked for anything either. However, I've got to survive myself because I'm in the same boat as everyone, only the more I do this the less time I have to bring an income in any other way. Yes, the few are always forced along because of the majority.

Why have I been doing this?

I've been doing it for people who do come forward. I've been doing it for people like the translators who came forward. I do it for those few who've helped keep me going whenever they could. I do it in the hope that this movement towards totalitarianism can be halted, swayed and eventually neutralized because this is a war on the public. It's not a war ON terrorism. It's a war OF terror on the public, and I know where it's heading and you all know too. You all know where it's heading, even those who are complacent and take it all as a big hobby like a conspiracy hobby. There's nothing conspiratorial about it. It's all admitted to, if you bother to read the books and the publications put out by those involved, but a lot of people do love conspiracies. They love the UFO idea. They soak up movies. They soak up conspiracy theories and they can't tell the two apart anymore because the movies give them predictive programming and make it all very exciting.

I've been telling people that The Royal Institute for International Affairs set up this big web-like structure of interlocked foundations and academic organizations worldwide with The Council on Foreign Relations, which is just the American branch of the same organization.

Read the November to December 1998 issue of ***"Foreign Affairs"*** magazine. That's where they put their predictive programming out to you, but they do tell you a lot of what they are going to do.

This is volume 77, #6 and look at the chapter on "***Catastrophic Terrorism***" by Ashton Carter, John Deutch, and Philip Zelikow. This is all about the first World Trade Tower bombing because they didn't do it right the first time so they had to do it all over again, although they do like doing things in twos, and they go through everything that's happening today with your rights being taken away. About the setting up of agencies in 1998, mind you, and they weren't the first to say it, they said it in other magazines before that, and how that it would be total information gathering worldwide and preemptive strikes and all the rest of the stuff I've been talking about for years. They publish what they're going to do long before they do it and here's an article almost 10 years old and it was the same stuff getting said.

There's nothing new about it at all. It was planned a long time ago and everyone has gone through it and adapted to it because they haven't personally been dragged out of their homes, generally, for most folk, yet, but that will come. That will come because even the security agencies especially the ones at the bottom will do the same as the KGB used to do. They get taught to be paranoid about the public, completely paranoid. The police have had lectures for years to estrange them from the public and see them as a different species in fact and now that same technique is being used by experts who facilitate them to these meetings. The same techniques being used in all these security agencies. Now the whole population is comprised of terrorists. Each one is a potential terrorist. You go back into the American Psychiatric Association's early publications, early 1900's, and look at the big players there. They basically said the same thing that everyone was mentally ill and would have to be fixed in other words. Now that's the real control freak talking when they come out and say that everyone is mentally ill. In other words, anyone who didn't agree with them or wouldn't do or behave the way they wanted you to behave or do was mentally ill; and we're hearing the same stuff again couched under different terminology. It's exactly the same agenda.

We can all speak out now if we want to because shortly you won't be allowed to speak out. In fact I have to say it, shortly if you speak out the general population who will be totally conditioned they will turn on you in fact. They'll turn on you because they've created that technique and it's been very successful in China. They call it the creation of social approval and social disapproval and they count on the general public turning on someone who stands up and says something that's contrary to the political correctness of the whatever day it happens to be. Monday, Tuesday, Wednesday or Thursday et cetera. That's how easily most folk are conditioned.

We have to speak out now while we have a chance and for those as I say who occasionally complain about the different shows I'm on, use your own discernment. That's all I can say. Use your own discernment because there's no one else who can decide for you. You must decide for yourself. Out of all the information, disinformation, fear, panic and everything else that's out there, you must decide what's true what's false according to what you've learned and verified and put to your own experiences in life. Anything we take regarding experience from another person comes under the realm of religion because then you have to believe it. You haven't experienced it. You have to believe that someone else had the experience. That's what belief systems are based on and many people prefer that. They prefer to believe someone else's experience, no matter how bizarre or fantastic it may be. It titillates the imagination and they grab on to it.

Zbigniew Brzezinski (I keep repeating this part) said in his own book, and he was no small player in all of this. He said that shortly the public would be unable to reason for themselves.

They'll only be able to parrot what's been given to them by the media and magazines and TV and radio and all the rest of it. That's what he meant.

People don't reason. They don't work things out. It's like the test they could give you to see if you're still thinking, if your brain is working. It's quite simple.

You ask someone this question:

Captain Cook traveled the world three times. He died in one of his journeys. Which one was it?

That will tell you all you need to know. If the answer was "I was never very good at history," you know what category they fall into.

We are living through a time of imperative choice, imperative decision making. If you look around you, you're looking at a dysfunctional society. Everyone is isolated from everyone else. I'm not talking about getting together with cocktails and pretending. As I say, that's pretense. That's not being real. People are living in the same homes and don't know how to communicate or have no interest in communicating. They are all into their own little world. Their little world of personal thoughts, safety, fantasy or whatever it happens to be, or wish fulfillment, wishing their lives away.

We've got to understand that much of what has been said by those who've studied humanity is true. It's true because they've given us a system which is artificial to begin with. That's why it's now dysfunctional. Pretty well every plank on the old *Communist Manifesto* that was the flip side of capitalism, the dialectic in motion you might say, all of those planks have been fulfilled, right down to the destruction or abolition of what was at that time the traditional family unit and the state is giving the values to the young up-and-coming people who've been indoctrinated. It's all been fulfilled and then you have parents if you still have parents, because I think they're all breaking up everywhere because they can't get along or are dissatisfied with everything around them because everything that they see in life, especially the advertising and especially about the good life of advertising. It's all a fantasy but people want it and that way they can't cope with reality anymore. They want things which they'll never have and they want relationships they'll never have. They want the fantasy over reality. That's why you know that most folk will eventually go for something that will give them an alternate reality. It's been set-up that way.

It's only those who are more content within themselves who know themselves who will come through this and avoid the pitfalls and avoid all the panaceas that will be offered to the public to take away their pain – the pain of living or being conscious. This is not a humane system, never was. I have to laugh when they put little blurbs on the newscasts to do with stress. Stress is becoming a terrible thing. There's been stress for every 10 years, they tell us it's getting worse and their answers are to send people off – apart from taking drugs and all the rest of it, their answers are to join groups and meditate and find ways to cope with this stress. Then you find even better ways of coping with more stress until you're running like someone who's manic and you can't sit down anymore and then they call that normal because you're a good producer at work. You're flying through your life and noticing nothing. It's all dysfunctional, as I say, deliberately made so, because you don't tell people how to cope with stress when you add more stress on to it. No, you take away the cause of the stress. That's what you do.

If you put your hand in the fire, who's there to teach you how to handle that fire? Don't tell me some special little guru sect somewhere. I don't want to hear it. You pull your hand out of the fire or you take the fire away from the hand, one of the two. That's what you do, but this scientific adaptation theory that they have through the Darwinian theories that we can adapt and adapt and adapt into whatever they want us to adapt to really isn't working. You're seeing the fallout all over the world and it doesn't even matter what society you look at; even those that you think are still fairly traditional, by our standards they are. It's still creeping in there too.

In the streets of totalitarian countries people don't greet each other the same way. They keep their eyes fixed. They don't want to look at anybody in the eye and that's all happening here as well. People are living really in a form of fear. They don't want to get noticed. They want to sneak home to their little apartment or house or whatever and play games on the computer or do strange things with ethereal sexual partners that they meet on the internet. I've never really understood that, but lots apparently are into it. We found this when even Queens Park in Ontario, which is like the local government for Ontario, admitted that a huge bill for all these people – first of all the phone sex and then with internet sex; and I thought, what are they doing all day long, all these civil servants? There's a lot of people into all this. They don't want real people anymore. They're already going into the world of cyberspace, as was planned a long time ago, until they won't need human contact at all. All very deliberate and it's working for lots of people, but not for everyone thank goodness.

I'm rambling tonight for a quick blurb because it's getting late. I was fixing some machines today to keep all this stuff going here and that's another waste of my day just fixing machines, rather than pay to get them fixed, but I hope you've learned at least something of what's going on. For those who criticize some of the shows I go on, use your own discernment. Listen to what I say. I try to be constant and consistent with what I say. I'm not swayed by panic and fear of the thousand and one possibilities that are out there, because left to the imagination anything is possible. I could fall down a hole tomorrow as well.

For those who enjoy my talks and it's true, the more shows I do the less time I have to even write, never mind live and it's not financially rewarding as I say. I keep repeating because I'm not getting paid. I don't have lots of stuff to sell and that's the reason a lot of people do go on radio. They can sell a lot of their products. I don't have lots of products to sell so I count on the public to keep me going, and that can be terribly disheartening at times too. I know there's thousands of people use the material I put out. I know that for a fact. I get that feedback but very few in today's society will actually help to keep it going. That's a good observation of the state of affairs today.

Now remember too, I get lots of email. I mean stacks of email and I red flag all the ones I want to answer and I often don't get back to them because by the time I go back to the computer – I don't sit at the computer all day like lots of people do. I do it very seldom, but when I go back to the computer I have another 80 to 100 emails that come in and you can't keep up with it. I don't try to keep up with it anymore. It's impossible, so for those who really want replies, you have to understand it's overwhelming. There is just so much that comes in on an hourly basis, never mind a day's basis.

For those that want me to keep going, try and support me if you can. I try to be consistent. I try not to scare the hell out of you. I try to give you the straight facts as I have found them and as I continue to find more. I don't go off on any tangents. I don't give you a blow-by-blow account of

what's happening per day. It's irrelevant to me, to be honest with you, what's happening per day and the names of the people who are thrown in front of the public for us to parrot. I don't bother with that either. I look at the big term plan. I haven't seen politics at all change anything in my whole life. I've seen associations and groups behind it all, planning it all, pulling everything off. I've seen them changing society. The little players on the bottom level that we're supposed to parrot about, their speeches et cetera, are just actors as far as I'm concerned. They're interchangeable in fact because the scriptwriters write all their scripts for them. I don't play that game of falling into their traps.

Look into the big foundations. Look into their manifestos. See how long they've been on the go. You'll notice that their manifestos were made up generations ago and they're able to pull off their mandates because intergenerationally they employ more and more and more with the same mandate and they can pull of pretty well anything that they want and they have. Non-governmental organizations run our lives. They're not elected. Beware of all those people, too, who say the UN should run everything, this knight in shining armor that has put a lot of money out there in promoting themselves as being very altruistic; they are really a super-government set-up ready to take over. They're unelected by the people. They don't go by democracy, although they're always yapping about it but they don't really believe in it. They also have intergenerational employees. They have their own schools for their employees for their children. They are elitists by nature. They use data, science, and statistics, and they believe in evolution and Darwinism and better types and inferior types, and all of that, so be very careful of those who come out as champions of the people and then say we should give it over to the United Nations. Be very, very careful.

Some of the shows that I'm on I should also mention you'll hear me getting cut off occasionally and stuff like that. It's not my fault. I don't arrange that here. When the ads come in they come in automatically. They're computerized apparently and I generally get a feed through my earphone. When the music starts it gives me a queue when they get off for the ads to come in and then I get a queue going back on again, and it doesn't always work that way or it doesn't come across the earpiece and it gets cut off. It's not like it's me doing it or being negligent. I can only sit here on the phone and work it that way.

The nights are getting colder and cooler. I still haven't finished with the wood because of all this stuff here and I've got to get very busy very quickly, because with weather warfare being a rather very old science now, anything can happen weather-wise and I've got to be prepared for it. I wish everyone else out there, too, that's in the same boat the best of luck to get it all underway before the snow hits.

From Hamish and myself (and Hamish is the dog for newcomers), it's good night and may your god or your gods to with you.

"The Thinking Man" by Gibson and Camp

This is the story of an idiot.

When John Henry was a little baby,
He was sittin' on his mammy's knee,
He picked up a slide rule and a book on mathematics,
Sayin' "Thinkin's gonna be the job for me,"
Sayin' "Thinkin's gonna be the job for me."

Yes sir, when old John Henry just a little bitty, bitty, bitty baby
Just a little thinker
He decided when he growed up, he was gonna be a Thinkin' Man (with a filter!).
So he went to school for it.

Studied all about Algebra and thinkin'
And Geometry and thinkin',
Trigonometry and thinkin',
Calculus and thinkin',

(Had a little trouble with English, though...)

Grammar's gonna be the death of me, Lord, Lord.
Grammar's gonna be the death of me.

(I tell you, Greek kind of threw him there too...)

Homer's gonna be the death of me, Lord, Lord.
Homer's gonna be the death of me. Jethro too.

Yes sir that's what old John Henry did.
Went to school and became a very, very competent thinker (which is unusual);
went out into the business world, where they do a lot of heavy thinkin',
and got a job as a Thinkin' Man.

For a while he was with the Chicago Tribune thinkin' up thoughts for the day.
Then for a time he had a job working with the weather bureau thinking up girls names for hurricanes.
He was thinkin' up a storm I'll tell you.

For a while he had a job with the Atomic Energy Commission thinking up bombs.
And for a while he had a job writing our comedy material.
Thinking up bombs, yes.

You know for a while he was with the federal government thinking up excuses.
It was a big job, I tell you.

Well one day they brung in efficiency expert round on the job and he figured out John Henry's fringe benefits and he hollered out:

Automation! Automation! Automation!

Well the expert said to John Henry,
"I'm gonna bring me a computer out.
"I'm gonna bring me a computer,
And an IBM machine

"Cybernetics gonna put the answer down.
"Computers help to keep the payroll down."

Well now the man who invented the computer
Was from a place called MIT.
He punched out cards and tapes by the yard,
Hummin' Nearer My God To Thee,
Hummin' Nearer My God To Thee-ee-ee-ee.

Now John Henry said to the inventor,
He said your tubes don't mean a damn.
"All your wires and your circuits
"They are just a modern quirk. It's
"Never ever gonna beat a Thinkin' Man.
"Are never gonna beat a Thinkin' Man."

So it was proposed that John Henry and the computer had a race.

The inventor punched out a card with a computer...
John Henry stepped into the isolation booth...
Ralph Edwards read him his questions...

John Henry started in a-thinkin',
'Til his head glowed cherry-red.
There was smoke from his ears
And his eyes poured tears
And he thunk 'til his brain dropped dead--
THINK! THANK! THUNK!
Thunk 'til his brain dropped dead.

That the sad and awful fate of John
They couldn't stop him.
They couldn't do it.
Twisted him alright.

They took John Henry to the bughouse,
But still his legend grows.
Now no one's ever heard
John Henry say a word

He's just sitting there smiling like he knows.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"KNOWLEDGE FIGHTS FEAR
IN THE COMING YEAR"
December 25, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – December 25, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this Cutting Through the Matrix on December 25th, 2007. For those with memory, you'll notice that each Christmas gets more and more bizarre, bizarre in that we go through routines, much of which are fairly new in society: the routines of crazy shopping and gift giving, credit cards and letting off steam. Really that's the big part of it is letting off steam from a year that's been full of its normal human problems and added to that we have the system's problems which have become ours.

They're making sure of that big time as we rush towards this globalization and totalitarian type of existence and monitoring and watching and observing. This is bad news. It's bad news for us all. It's worse of course for those who are aware. For those who are ignorant they say that ignorance is bliss. They're blissfully unaware of the whole agenda. They don't really live these people. They float through life like creatures of instinct, but for those who are aware and whose senses, their preservation senses are still working and who found out what's going on and who can see the changes around them, we know that something ominous is coming.

At this time of year I get people who have been following the world's agenda and their biggest problem is isolation from their own kind. By that I mean like people like themselves that are isolated and scattered across the world. It will probably come to a stage where those who are aware will have to be in closer contact with each other as we go through all of this to keep our own sanity, because it's not easy understanding and knowing and yet having to live in the land of the dead. The dead being those around you who go through as I say indoctrinated routines like creatures of instinct and they really don't question much at all about anything. They don't have to. They don't have to ponder things in any depth whatsoever. They've been brought up and we've all been brought up in a society where experts do all the thinking for us, supposedly, and we're being trained to believe it and now we have most of the public believing it. They believe that they don't have to do much thinking. They believe their job is just to produce and consume, watch television, have fun like perpetual children.

I witnessed the changes which lead towards unification of the countries of Europe. I lived through a good part of it and on my travels through those countries I noticed that laws were being passed in every country by their governments, never mentioning the fact that every other country was passing them at the same time and it's all to do with the standardization of their systems in preparation for merging. The politicians had been told to lie to the public and they've

have been doing so since 1948 when they set-up the bureaucratic commissions within every country that were to work in secret towards the unification. That's how things happen on such a big scale in the real world.

For those who believe that somehow we've had this fairytale past of open disclosure by our public servants, that's a good myth to believe in but it's the opposite of the truth. The biggest plans for government and for the countries are kept from the public always, even when you can see the effects of their dealings happening in life. You can see the effects of it all around you. They will lie to the end. That's what they do and that's the truth about governments. We've never had what we thought of as an open democracy. It's never existed anywhere. The art of governing is to tell the public all they need to know to be cooperative for an agenda, always run by the dominant minority or the establishment as they sometimes call it.

I wondered how they'd get the U.S. into it. I knew they'd be one of the main engines working towards it because of the manpower, tremendous population in the U.S. and its natural resources all around it, the taxation base to bring it about, and the educational system of universities where you can pick and choose who you want to bring up the ladder into these agencies that are working towards global government. McCarthy was right in the fact that big things were happening. He saw what they thought were communists moving in big time to the State Department, but he didn't know the whole picture that this was authorized. It had been a much, much older plan. You must first centralize power and this is where the Marxist theory is used by the West and actually so since it was the West really that financed Marx. His idea was first you'd have wars of liberation, national liberation. That was the goal they always pushed, so you pushed first of all nationalism, and once nationalism was achieved then you would try for centralized government, power in a centralized authority. We found that with the American Civil War when Lincoln declared martial law and centralized power.

We saw that happening in the countries of World War I and II. The countries especially Britain centralized all the power for construction, for farming, for everything that ran your lives came into the government's hands and under their authority. Once that was achieved they worked towards unification with other countries, amalgamation, just like a business when they take each other over, corporate warfare. Same idea. Most of the population, even if they could get an idea of this, can understand that much. They can understand what human nature is like to that extent and that you always have these characters, power hungry people, who will plan things their way, make it happen and live as kings above you. They can understand that part of it, but what they don't understand is the massive scientific propagandistic brainwashing we've all had to make us not see what is self-evident for those who are awake.

The casualties are all around you and most people are casualties of this indoctrination, where even your spare time, your free time where you think you're being entertained is actually downloading you with agendas and ideas which you would never have come to by yourself, conclusions carefully written into the plots and plans and schemes of your movies and so on by experts. They change your view on everything but ultimately to change your view on what used to be the sacredness of life itself. When you swallow the propaganda and we've had so much of it beginning with nature programs and then the animals place in the world's kingdom. Then they gradually put us into the equation and debase us little by little until we've become just another animal and then once you start believing that you've lost. You've lost and many people have already come to accept that, that you're just another animal and therefore you won't mind so much when they come to wipe you out.

Here's a good example of the techniques being exposed by someone who obviously can see it. It's from the ***L.A. Times***, December 10th, 2007, written by Gregory Rodriguez and it's called "***Greening of the zeitgeist***" on page A15. **It says**:

"Is your marriage on the rocks? Are you and the spouse always fighting? Is the passion gone? A new study published by the National Academy of Sciences suggests that you should think twice before considering divorce. No, not because of the negative effects it may have on the children or even on your pocketbook, but of what it'd do to your poor mother. Mother Earth, that is. All kidding aside, the study's findings make sense. Because they share resources, people in married households use energy and water more efficiently than divorced ones. But the study also indicates how much global climate change, which -- along with terrorism…"

Alan: Now this is important.

"*…has replaced the Soviet Union as the Monster Under the Bed in our national consciousness. It has reached the level of a full-blown zeitgeist social issue, with far-reaching moral and religious undertones."*

Alan: Here he's telling you a truth, a very important truth because they must always have war, ongoing war on something. I've read from the book "***The First Global Revolution***" written by The Club of Rome and the founders who wrote this particular book, published in the early '90's. They tell you in it, it was in the '70's, that this group they admit they came up with the idea of global warming would be the enemy and ultimately man himself was the enemy for causing it and that's how they'd bring the world together and direct it into this new agenda—this Brave New World type of agenda.

Getting back to this newspaper article from the ***L.A. Times***, I'll repeat that last little bit.

"*The study also indicates…*"

Alan: This is from the National Academy of Science.

"*…indicates how much global climate change, which -- along with terrorism has replaced the Soviet Union as the Monster Under the Bed in our national consciousness. It has reached the level of a full-blown zeitgeist social issue, with far-reaching moral and religious undertones."*

Alan: It's got religious undertones. You thought that the Green Movement was just a bunch of conservationists and think tanks sponsoring – it's a religion you see. They must create a religion.

"Past national threats -- even fear of the atom bomb -- were largely relegated to the political sphere. Most people may have worried about nuclear warfare, but it encroached on their private lives only at the margins: Not very many of us built bomb shelters in the backyard. But the fear of climate change has invaded our private and everyday lives. Indeed, because global warming and the efforts to halt it touch on nearly every realm of policy, the environment has become a moral prism through which all other issues are being filtered. Whether or not they actually care about the environment, partisans of all stripes are using the issue to gain the moral edge. Now, even the anti-divorce "family values" folks have environmental ammunition.

There are many more examples. In July, an obscure environmental impact report issued by the U.S. Bureau of Land Management was quickly embraced by anti-immigration activists because it found that undocumented migrants were an ecological threat to public lands in southern Arizona -- when they crossed the desert in numbers, a fragile ecosystem got, literally, trampled. Opposing advocates argued that the increasing militarization of the border was an even greater ecological threat than the migrants themselves. Climate change has even entered the realm of sexual politics. Last month, a female Swedish scientist…"

Alan: Now listen to this, and I've been saying for years and I read from Gorbachev's book, too, when he talked about making this Green Movement a religion and how everything would come to save Mother Earth. I've been saying for years that the people have been taught this from an early age that they'll voluntarily be sterilized, which is what the elite want too, remember, population reduction.

"*… Climate change has even entered the realm of sexual politics. Last month, a female Swedish scientist found that "women cause considerably fewer dioxide emissions than men…"*

Alan: Of course there will be another study to show the opposite shortly.

"*…and thus considerably less climate change." A green think tank in London has urged British couples to think of the environmental consequences of having more than two children…"*

Alan: Again, population control.

"*…It released a paper showing that if couples had two children instead of three, "they could cut their family's carbon dioxide output the equivalent of 620 return flights a year between London and New York."*

Alan: That's a bit much, I'd say.

"Similarly, last month a London tabloid featured a 35-year-old environmentalist who asked to be sterilized so she could contribute to the effort "to protect the planet."

Alan: There you are. It gets awfully boring being me when you know what's coming. It's like seeing a movie for the second time. This is the woman. This is what she says.

"...Having children is selfish," she insisted. "It's all about maintaining your genetic line at the expense of the planet."

Alan: That's exactly what they were talking about making people believe eventually, back in the early 1900's.

"Most external national threats remind us of our essential goodness. The agents behind them are our enemies, the bad guys. Environmentalist rhetoric, on the other hand, constantly reminds us of our own culpability."

Alan: Remember *The Club of Rome,* we'll blame the public and get them to believe it.

"For that reason, environmentalism is more akin to a religious awakening than to a political ideology. Like evangelicals, environmentalists speak, in their way, of fire and brimstone. Like the preacher, the environmental activist demands that we give ourselves to something beyond ourselves and that we do penance for our wasteful, carbon-profligate sins. Like the Catholic Church of old, they even sell indulgences -- carbon offsets."

Alan: There's your carbon offset taxes.

"*…And like any religion that emphasizes sin, devotees will find all sorts of ways to prove their personal righteousness. Particularly during the Christmas shopping season, it's fun to watch this new secular religion collide with one of our more established ones: shopping. Just last week, I received a renewal notice from my favorite newsmagazine that promised if I renewed my subscription now (and thereby kept the publishers from sending me 10 more paper reminders), I could "renew the Earth" at the same time. And that's just the tip of the iceberg.*

Plenty of marketers and manufacturers are spinning their products as eco-friendly, not because they'll actually help the Earth but because they hope it'll make you feel better buying them. In fact, the near omnipresence of environmentalist rhetoric in the marketplace ought to be its own warning sign. Once eco-friendliness has become moral currency, and everyone exploits it, the less likely any of it is to make a difference.

This Christmas, you can buy everything from environmentally friendly dog collars and cell phones to an $850 leather tote bag tanned without chemicals and emblazoned with "I am the Earth. I love myself and I respect myself," in French. There's even a porn website that not only provides lots of facts and figures about the world's forests, but donates proceeds from paid memberships to rain forest protection. No matter what you do these days, it seems, you're good as long as you say it's for Mother Earth."

Alan: That's a very true column by Mr. Rodriguez, very true because everything is a mantra. It's a mantra. We're hearing religious terminology being used to save Mother Earth. We're already seeing the zealots at the forefront of it who've swallowed it all up. They always use the ones on the fringes to get their agendas through. People on the fringes are generally the ones who are less stable who will fight for causes that are always radical and they tend to be control freaks themselves. They become the leaders for the fanatical side of change movements. The U.S. that watches probably more TV than any other nation is undergoing tremendous changes themselves right now because of that very fact, but there's a hope within the U.S. because there are people because of its size, because of its big population and because of its past history. There are people who are able to see through it in different levels of understanding perhaps, but they have a memory of something which most countries never had – and that's a memory of something called rights and freedoms. That's why they will be heavily attacked more so than other countries and I'm sure the "***Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars***" will be used more on the U.S. for storms and so on and catastrophes to keep them all busy and obsessed with simply surviving down the road.

The technique for the unification of the Americas is different because they needed the 9/11 fiasco not only to carry out foreign policy, which was already on the books, but to give them an excuse to rush ahead with the unification, the Fortress America idea and tell us all, "borders are obsolete, countries and economic systems with their own capitalism, own bureaucracies are very inefficient. We have to merge them for efficiency sake, for survival's sake and if we don't we're

doomed. *We'll be left behind*," the big mantra. That was the mantra for the unification of Europe for the countries who wouldn't join it, said all the multi, multimillion-dollar ads and advertising campaigns, you'll be left behind. Never said left behind what. They said left behind and now we're hearing the same talks here. Why change the formats and why change the procedure when it works so well. The sequencing. The way it's put together.

I've talked before about patterns, patterns and sequences. Why change them when they work if you follow the right procedure each time? Within the United States we have the bulk of the populace who have taken their indoctrinations well and they don't think very clearly outside the box. Everything that you tell them about truth, even if you show them facts, it doesn't phase them because they live in a different world. You're seeing the effects of psychological brainwashing. There's no doubt there's choice making occurring all the time within them too, within their own minds, and may have a different kind of consequence eventually, but no one can possibly say they didn't know what was happening.

I've read from some of the big players that gave us part of this system – big heavy players at the top who shape our future. They're part of huge think tanks and institutions which are given complete financial backing, massive financial backing, unlimited, to bring all of this off on behalf of the dominant ruling minority. There was no better one than Lord Bertrand Russell who even got a lot of the working class on his side because he spoke as the Indians used to say, "*white man talks with forked tongue*." He'd give one set of speeches for the workers who would be behind him and another one for his own political peer group.

He said, "*Many people would sooner die than think. In fact, they do."* That's what he said. He's quite right to tell you truths as well and we have a hard time swallowing even these basic truths.

He said, "*I think the subject which will be of most importance politically is mass psychology. Its importance has been enormously increased by the growth of modern methods of propaganda. Of these the most influential is what is called 'education.' Religion plays a part, though a diminishing one; the press, the cinema, and the radio play an increasing part."*

Alan: He could have added television there, but he wrote that in '53.

"*It may be hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything if he can catch the patient young and is provided by the State with money and equipment."*

Alan: He was the man that championed kindergarten.

"*Although this science will be diligently studied, it will be rigidly confined to the governing class. The populace will not be allowed to know how its convictions were generated. When the technique has been perfected, every government that has been in charge of education for a generation will be able to control its subjects securely without the need of armies or policemen."*

Alan: That's from "***The Impact of Science on Society***." Still on "***The Impact of Science on Society"*** on pages 49 to 50 he says:

"*Scientific societies are as yet in their infancy. It is to be expected that advances in physiology and psychology will give governments much more control over individual mentality than they now have even in totalitarian countries. Fitche laid it down that education should aim at destroying free will, so that, after pupils have left school, they shall be incapable, throughout the rest of their lives, of thinking or acting otherwise than as their schoolmasters would have wished."*

Alan: Same book.

"Diet, injections, and injunctions will combine…"

Alan: Now remember, I keep going on about this because it's true. Very important.

"Diet, injections…"

Alan: That's inoculations, any means possible.

"*…and injunctions will combine from a very early age, to produce the sort of character and the sort of beliefs that the authorities consider desirable, and any serious criticism of the powers that be will become psychologically impossible*."

Alan: Diet, injections and injunctions.

"*Gradually, by selective breeding, the congenital differences between rulers and ruled will increase until they become almost different species. A revolt of the plebs would become as unthinkable as an organized insurrection of sheep against the practice of eating mutton."*

Alan: "***The Impact of Science on Society***." And from the ***Scientific Outlook*** in '31 he says:

"*In like manner, the scientific rulers will provide one kind of education for ordinary men and women, and another for those who are to become holders of scientific power. Ordinary men and women will be expected to be docile, industrious, punctual, thoughtless, and contented."*

Alan: Let's say that again.

"In like manner, the scientific rulers will provide one kind of education for ordinary men and women, and another for those who are to become holders of scientific power. Ordinary men and women will be expected to be docile, industrious, punctual, thoughtless, and contented. Of these qualities, probably contentment will be considered the most important. In order to produce it, all the researches of psycho-analysis, behaviourism, and biochemistry will be brought into play. All the boys and girls will learn from an early age to be what is called 'co-operative,' that is, to do exactly what everybody is doing."

Alan: Have you noticed that in people around you? They all do what they're all doing.

"Initiative will be discouraged in these children, and insubordination, without being punished, will be scientifically trained out of them. Except for the one matter of loyalty to the World State…"

Alan: The Citizen World. The World Citizen awards they're giving out; Rockefeller Foundation.

"*…and to their own order, members of the governing class will be encouraged to be adventurous and full of initiative."*

Alan: They must retain the survival capabilities. The big boys all say the same thing about that. They will not alter themselves. We won't need it because the state will be making all the decisions for us – all those bureaucrats and experts.

"On those rare occasions, when a boy or girl who has passed the age at which it is usual to determine social status shows such marked ability as to seem the intellectual equal of the rulers…"

Alan: This is the important part.

"*…a difficult situation will arise, requiring serious consideration. If the youth is content to abandon his previous associates and to throw in his lot whole-heartedly with the rulers, he may, after suitable tests, be promoted, but if he shows any regrettable solidarity with his previous associates…"*

Alan: Meaning his own class, his own kind.

"*…the rulers will reluctantly conclude that there is nothing to be done with him except to send him to the lethal chamber before his ill-disciplined intelligence has had time to spread revolt. This will be a painful duty to the rulers, but I think they will not shrink from performing it.*"

Alan: And boy is he right there.

"So those few rare occasions he said when a boy or girl who has passed the age at which it is usual to determine social status…"

Alan: He's talking about the lower ranks.

"*…shows such marked ability as to seem the intellectual equal of the rulers…" the youth is content to abandon his previous associates…"*

Alan: Meaning get one completely over and join the elites and work for them.

"*…he may, after suitable tests, be promoted, but if he shows any regrettable solidarity with his previous associates…"*

Alan: You know those rabble down there.

"*…the rulers will reluctantly conclude that there is nothing to be done with him except to send him to the lethal chamber…"*

Alan: Kill him. They'll kill him.

"*…before his ill-disciplined intelligence has had time to spread revolt."*

Alan: That was from the ***Scientific Outlook*** in 1931. Nothing has changed in this agenda at all, and what he was taking about there was already in place and working when he talked about we hoped this and we hoped that this will be the outcome. It was already there in fact. This is how they write things and it's certainly all over the world today, almost perfected.

The poet Robert Burns came out with some good lines. In one of his poems he said, "*Oh would the Lord the gift to gie us, to see ourselves as others see us.*" Sometimes you have to step out from yourself to see yourself in actuality. A painful process and that's why most can't do it. Where you look at where your thoughts, your ideas, your habits, your beliefs have come from, when you see that even those things you cry about, like national anthems and so on, where they came from and why they work on you so well and then the big propaganda industry has instilled into you a completely fake history constantly telling you that things are getting better so that you'll deny your own observations.

What would the names of the past say today if they could see America now?

"By the People" by Dick Gaughan

I heard a lot of talk about the land of the free
I went to see it for myself
What I found was misery and poverty
In a land of incredible wealth
They've got a thing they call the Constitution
To defend their civil rights
That's provided they've got plenty of money
They're protestant, male and white
By the People, for the people,
That was Lincoln's vow
But what the hell would Abraham Lincoln see
If he could see America now?

They made a broken-down actor their president
And he thinks that he's Genghis Kahn
He believes that life's a Hollywood movie
If you don't like it you can shoot it again
And he gets upset when the rest of the world
Won't do as he demands
Won't follow the script he sends us
Or be part of the American plan

By the People, for the people,
That was Lincoln's vow
But what the hell would Abraham Lincoln see
If he could see America now?
By the People, for the people,
That was Lincoln's vow
But what the hell would Abraham Lincoln see
If he could see America now?

In the land of the free you're as free as you want
To do exactly as you're told
Get a life with General Motors and ITT
Quietly die when you get too old
Well there's a lot of people living in the USA
Waking up to what's been going on
What the rulers did to the peoples
Of Chile and Vietnam

By the People, for the people,
What price Lincoln now?
But when the people of the US of A wake up
There's going to be a hell a row
I can feel it starting now.

Alan: The authorities are planning and have been planning for a long time to take over in a totalitarian fashion when the people of the U.S. wake up. They may not understand everything but they'll be very, very indignant to find that everything that they believed in has been taken from them and that's why you're seeing militarization all around you with the worst totalitarian system ever, ever dreamed up with 24-hour observation of everyone. It's going to be a hell and yet every step of this agenda requires the cooperation and the obedience and acceptance of the sheep.

The elite have always understood the masses. The masses like the popular, what everyone else is doing. Population prefer the popular. They don't notice that what is now popular could be the opposite of what was popular 100 years ago or 50 years ago, times they've lived through. They just adopt. They don't think. Well understood even by ancient priesthoods to the present time.

Adolph Hitler in "***Mein Kampf***" page 134 said:

"*…in the big lie there's always a certain force of credibility because the broad masses of a nation are always more easily corrupted in the deeper strata of their emotional nature than consciously or voluntarily; and thus in the primitive simplicity of their minds they more readily fall victims to the big lie than the small lie…"*

Alan: Perfectly understood the general people. You know what an individual is? An individual is someone who is unpopular. That's what individuality is. You say, you think, you might behave differently from those in the population who do the popular stuff; and the herd mentality works very, very well. It can't be denied. It's there. You see it all around you.

Hitler also said:

"*What luck for rulers that men do no think*."

He also said:

"I use emotion for the many and reserve reason for the few."

Alan: People coupled with religion and emotion can be controlled so easily. The new religion as I say is just the old pantheistic stuff rehashed over and over, which they now call the New Age. It's the New Age movement. Religion is the easiest thing to create if you have the money and resources and the method to propagandize it out into the public and they will jump for it. They love stuff that promises them power and that's what the New Age is really for. It also meant to create the mantra, bring the mantra into being that we're all one and they'll all get hooked up with their brain chip and have a brief oneness for a little while before the main switch is pulled and there's no more them. They'll have their nirvana, their state of non-being. What an ambition, eh?

Pope Leo X who died in 1521, and this is quoted in the ***Encyclopedia Britannica*** in the 9th, 10th, 11th, 12th, 13th and 14th editions, he said:

"*It has served us well, this myth of Christ*."

In the ***Catholic Encyclopedia*** on page 133 it says:

"*How much we and our family have profited by the legend of Christ is sufficiently evident to all ages."*

Plato said, "*He is a wise man who invented God*."

Seneca the Younger who died in 65 AD said, "*every man prefers belief to the exercise of judgment*."

Alan: Ain't that the truth.

Einstein said, "*The ruling class at present has the schools and press, usually the church as well under its thumb. This enables it to organize and sway the emotions of the masses and make its tool of them*."

For the New Agers who think this spontaneously sprung into it's existence, the whole movement and the Hinduism that they're following, and most of them are completely oblivious that's all it is is Hinduism. It was rehashed to get the West into a mindset – a mindset where they're taught not to look at the negative. In other words, don't look at those things which you may have to know to survive, just look at the pleasant things; and they all get taught this and how to get what they want, really, that's the other thing. That's the big bait in the New Age movement: Think and grow rich. Get what you want. Channel this entity in; believe what it says. Believe it is what it says it is and let it run your life for you, or get a card shark in who will deal with cards and tell you your future. It's much easier to read tea leaves. You can drink the tea and enjoy it too. It's cheaper that way.

"*Oh mortal man, is there anything that you cannot be made to believe*? –Adam Weishaupt, and people are following these front-men gurus that are put out for them to be mystified by and enthralled by because the public do want those very things. They lap it up. The more mystery you give them and the extra-mundane talk you give them the more they'll follow the leader because most folk want to deify a human being and follow them. They're not content with a God outside of themselves. They want one they can sit down and eat with.

Bertrand Russell also said, "*Men fear thought as they fear nothing else on earth, more than ruin, more even than death. Thought is subversive and revolutionary, destructive and terrible, thought is merciless to privilege, established institutions, and comfortable habit. Thought looks into the pit of hell and is not afraid. Thought is great and swift and free, the light of the world, and the chief glory of man*."

He also said, "*Many people would sooner die than think. In fact they do*."

Suggestion goes a long, long way. Sixty percent of the public, test after test, have proven they're instantly suggestible. Twenty percent can be brought under to the same state with a little bit more work. Suggestion, hypnosis. Therefore, I talk to those and for those have woken up or are in the process of waking up and who've gone through the humility of realizing they've been suckered all their lives. That's not an easy thing to go through. We hang on to our ego with tentacle grips because we must defend it at all costs. Yet, we have to let it go if we want truth. It's not easy for people with tremendous egos to admit they've been stupid. It's not easy at all and yet that's what must be done to come through.

It's not all gloom and doom and the fact that there are those out there who do understand who've got beyond the political nonsense and the voting scams and all the usual traditional stuff we've wasted our time with for a long time, it's not all hopeless because we are proof that we have broken through. We're proof that it can be done and from many I get letters all the time, I get many letters telling me that for the first time they feel alive when they come through this, everything now makes sense; and that's a miracle in itself, too, when you realize the amount of incredibly designed indoctrination we've had since birth. The inoculations that they whacked into us that probably had nothing to do with polio and so on.

Now for myself, I should mention a few things. People cannot believe how I live. It's impossible almost for me to understand how I live. I hit the floor running in the morning. I have no staff to do everything for me and I have to do all the basic things too of just daily routine living. I make up orders when I get them in. It takes forever to scotch tape up all the big envelopes, run off to the post office, which isn't that close. Post it. Go over to my mailbox, which isn't near the house either. Pick up the mail and come through that and then walk the dog. Make something to eat and the next thing I know I'm on the air at night. Then after that, because they've backed my speed on the satellite upload, I found out the military-industrial complex owns the satellite, they've cut my speed back to about twice the speed of dialup, so I'm up until four in the morning. People try and call and I understand, I understand the need to talk to people who have broken through, but I hope you realize that I don't have time just for causal talks and there's no one, no one under this sun who will ask just one question. They'll phone me and ask me one question because it leads to 100 other questions and the time goes by and I used to spend days on the phone from morning to night. I'd take very call and it got so bad I was losing weight with it. I got nothing done. I hadn't time to even eat, so I'm being firm with myself for survival sake; and there's no break, seven days a week and there's always people I have to get back to. There are people out there I have told I would phone and it goes back for a few weeks. I've got a list of them I haven't got round to. It's that heavy a burden here a workload.

Anyway, here we are with the winter solstice. We made it through another year. The time of regeneration, rebirth as they call it and in three days the sun will start to travel further in its climb and eventually go further and further to the west as it's reborn and the days will gradually, slowly, very slowly at first, get longer and light. Right now, underneath all the snow there was a

big thaw for a couple of days there and the snow sunk two-thirds at least with this quick thaw and I haven't opened the basement door yet. I don't want to put my lifejacket on and go down there, but I'm going to have to, no doubt. Generally we used to get the January thaw. It happens one week, one way or the other, but this is really in keeping with the time. One thing that's still normal. Although they are spraying the skies south down Florida way and it's blowing up this way and that probably is what gave us the melt of the snow. Underneath the snow you know you could almost swear you hear the cheering after Christmas of all these billions of tiny little mosquito embryos and the deer-fly embryos cheering because they know that come summer they'll come out and eat me. I'm sure each one's got my name on it. They love me and I get fed up, to be honest with you, donating blood to nature. I get rather anemic at it and they are pretty bad and I think they're getting worse. I think they're getting worse because they're breeding them and releasing them and that's not a joke because it has been admitted before that they've done this kind of thing with mosquitos and we're living in times where sciences are being used quietly all the time.

In the midwinter, where it's a kind of dreary sky, we tend to reflect on the previous year. That's what it's about, times of reflection and renewal, where you look back on that blur that was the year and make plans for the next. Big change is coming. We should all get ready for them and prepare ourselves mentally and "spiritually," that much abused word now, spiritually, for the things to come. As I say, there's always hope. There's hope when people like myself can work their way up. I'm not authorized to be "up there." I was asked on to radio stations because so many people have been following my blurbs and asked the station managers, bombarded them to get me on so I couldn't be ignored much longer; therefore you use the avenues you have while you have them.

Who knows how long we'll be able to speak our minds? especially people like myself talking about the things I do talk about. Plus, I have various attempts to pull me off shows by very well known people. People who ask me to side with them, then things would be wonderful if I just go along with certain types of agendas and then when I said "*no, I wouldn't lie to the public,*" one of them told me, "*I'll phone all the radio stations and get you off*." These are the ones who are fronting for darker powers because they must confuse the people at this time and grab those who are trying to wake up and spin them off into another fake reality, which will end up at the same position where they'll all take their brain chips and be one. That's the mantra that they all preach eventually, altered states of consciousness. Get you used to the idea. Make you want it. Promise you a lot of nonsense. Give you an awful lot of fantasy and the public want to believe it too, and then you'll have your brain chip and you'll all be one in nirvana where you won't have to think anymore or even have the capability of thinking at all – exactly what the elite want.

Individualism is something that is fairly new. I've been over this before. Up until the 1800's we had feudal societies. We had a very rigid system, very little knowledge of the big world at all in most countries. That was kept for the small elite. The peasantry did everything on a social basis. Individuality hadn't been given a chance to take off and afterwards when it did have the chance very few took it. They don't like – they're terrified of being different; and yet for being different and allowing your mind to wander in so many forbidden labyrinths it becomes a joy in itself to actually have your own mind functioning as its supposed to. So we'll get through the dark days and we'll come back into the light once again when the spring comes on, and Hamish the dog is doing well. He's healthy and he's a great companion and he can put up with me, and that says something. We still go on walks. Not long enough at the moment because I don't have enough

time, but hopefully that will change some day and it's not too easy to get too far with all that snow unless you go snow-shoeing, which I can do.

Eventually I hope to get help here to take the burden of all the emails and all the other stuff that someone else could take care of for me and deal with the mailing and so on. That way I could sit and write more books. I won't do CDs again or the videos because those get copied and sold elsewhere and there are people who've been making their living off everything I've been talking about and giving it out for free. I ask the people to always use their own common sense. Check everything out. Think for yourself. Question your own perceptions and your own beliefs and conclusions and work out how you arrive at them, and don't be afraid if your opinion is in the minority. That's a good sign.

From Hamish and myself, up on a quiet Christmas evening in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods, or Hallelujah, which means the sun, S-U-N has risen, whatever it is that makes you feel good and in touch with something may go with you.

Before I go, or at least to finish off this talk, I pulled out one of my old guitars. Something I haven't played on for about 10 years when I gave everything up and initially just over 10 years ago I had a set of booster injections for going abroad and I came down with massive arthritis within two weeks. I knew it came then from the inoculations and my knuckles swelled up like a really elderly person's would be after years of having arthritis and I knew the format. I knew how it goes and I saw the specialist regardless and he went through the format, which I knew, and he said "oh, you'll get spurs on your knuckles, they'll be big but once the spurs are there the nerves will die and the pain will go and you'll have these stiff old hands." I said oh no I won't, and so I used spatulas and I taped two fingers at a time. I splinted them and pulled them really tight in to get the swelling down and treated myself like this for three months, in the wintertime, using a chainsaw because I had no wood, and I alternated my fingers every couple of weeks until I had them back down. Since then, I've done a lot of rough and heavy work and so you'll forgive me if I'm a bit rusty on this old guitar, which I certainly am.

A little while ago today I thought about it and says you know I've nothing much to give the people and I'd like to at least thank those who've helped me and thank the translators for all the work they've put in on these translations. It's time consuming, a lot of work, so this is my Christmas present to them and to the listeners, and don't laugh when I make all these mistakes because it's literally years since I've touched a guitar.

(Musical Piece: "Campeones Para Siempre" by Alan Watt (Alan Unplugged),
Written and Performed 6:00 PM on this date Dec. 25, 2007 Copyrighted.)
Dedicated to My Translators and My Listeners.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"NEW YEAR – DÉJÀ VU FOR A FEW
January 1, 2008

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – January 1, 2008 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is **cuttingthroughthematrix.com**. It's January 1st, 2008—2008! For those who regularly listen to my programs on the radio stations, please be advised that on Christmas Day and New Year's Day I wasn't on. They didn't play a rebroadcast of me, either, and I think the staff were off enjoying themselves like everyone else on the planet, therefore the computer was just on automatic if those who tuned in wondered why I wasn't there.

We're on a road now to an incredible New World Order, the dream of the ages for aristocratic families, the dream of having a controlled, orderly, worked-out society rather than a haphazard society where people still have choices. That's terribly untidy to those who rule the world. It's hard to make big plans and fulfill them when people think they have rights and freedoms and individuality comes into conflict often with other individuals. In reality it's not so much individuality. It's the groups that form that thinking they're individuals that end up fighting each other and that's a problem inherent in society and within those people. You'll find this with all religions down through the ages and all peoples. Peoples like everyone else to be the same as themselves and that's what culture is all about. When culture becomes concretized through many generations, anything outside that culture is too foreign to them and it frightens them. Therefore they try and either adapt you in to their culture or simply eradicate you, and we've had troubles for thousands of years about this very problem.

See most people are the group. They are the big herd. They think they're individuals but they're not really. They're simply adopting the customs and culture that they've been born into, never realizing that there are people at the top who understand this whole business and who guide culture along the way and alter it when it suits them, knowing that the herd will graze along right through the changes, especially if you make the changes appealing or free. It isn't until they're inside the new culture that a few of them will even look up and notice the changes. Most people drift through life without thinking very much and very deeply about anything, and that's a sad observation which is true. An observation made by the elite themselves and many of them have published this particular fact.

It was understood a long time ago that technology would be the savior for the elite on behalf of the elite for controlling society; the sciences in other words. Eons ago they couched it in terms like nature. By understanding nature they would conquer and rebuild that which was left imperfect. Nature is just science, sciences of nature itself, then you can alter them and conquer, but primarily they have to conquer the only thing that sustains the elite in the position and

comfort and expectations that they've always had, and that's the populace upon which they live. Everything comes from labor and it's true. Therefore to sustain yourself at the top you must have all labor in all ages working for you and you must profit from that. In other words, you must take their labor to benefit you and prop you up higher than the people who do the laboring. That's what the aristocracy has always been about. This has been done through having kings and queens and royal courts and now governments and bureaucracies and officialdom, institutions and so on. Lots of the elite to be kept propped up and yet the workers themselves, they're still workers at that level, they are not the bosses. It's a pyramidal structure.

How do you get people to labor for you to give you a better life and living standards than they themselves have?

You must create something that's an in-between, something that's current; and that's where you get currency from. It's something that flows. It flows and that's currency, like a current. You create it. You get the people to accept it. That's the first major hurdle and once they accept it and you run the money, then most the currency will flow back to you because the people are all employed technically by you. They all use your currency for a means of exchange.

Wars have been used in tandem with this currency system and commercial system because wars are essential for taxation purposes to protect people. Therefore you've got to have ongoing wars, real or imaginary, or possible, or cold or hot, as long as you have the threat there, then the people don't complain so much when they're overtaxed and ordered around believing it's all for their own safety. Therefore wars are of prime importance. This has all been discussed and published by some of the big think tanks themselves, who understand the technique and they're really talking to each other as a matter of fact. They came up with the idea a long time ago that they'd have to in a global society when they run out of targets and threats invent them and in "***The First Global Revolution,***" published by the Club of Rome, they said that they hit on the idea in the '70's, this particular think tank. They hit upon the idea of stating that man would be the enemy. All man and women would be the enemy of the planet. Man was the problem and this would just fit inside happily with the Malthusian policy of population reduction and give the right to authorities to dictate policy to the public. Not serve the public but dictate policy to the public and enforce it. That's what it's all about. We've never really had any freedom. It's simply a wider variety of choices within a specific range, that's all.

To compound all of this and make it even worse, we don't simply have a media that works for the elite and always have – that's always been the purpose of the middle-man, media, it's to peddle a reality to you and keep you running round in circles conversing about topics they give you to debate – but we also have thecomplicitness of people in the media who are not really well informed themselves and who haven't woken up either. These are the lesser ones. The ones at the top of course all know what their job is and that's why especially in the Western world the big "magnates," as they're called, the big moguls get knighted after controlling the minds of the public for 20 or 30 years. Added on top of that, there are so many traps put out for people who do wake up in every generation. The gurus are put out to say I've got the answers and much true information will be given because you must always give a certain amount of truth as the bait, which will be new to the listener, and then once they swallow the bait and there's a big enough following you simply warp it off into some other realm of fantasy where there's not a chance in hell of complaining to anyone to fix this problem; because how can you complain to aliens or

entities from Zeta Reticuli or any of the endless amounts of diversions and possibilities we have been given?

It certainly is fantastic for those in the institutes, the big players whose names we all know, the big banking families who are also at the top of the economic pyramid. We're all run by economics and the aristocracies et cetera. It keeps everyone from demanding questions and answers from these characters, the ones we can see, the ones that we can deal with, the politicians, even though a lot of the lesser politicians are purposefully, willfully ignorant. A good politician knows how to play the game and what not to ask of his superiors. That's how they get up there, but all of this rests upon the compliance and acquiescence of the general public every step of the way. Minorities dominate the majority. Government institutions and enforcement agencies are minorities, but by training the general populace to obey through symbols (and a uniform is a symbol), we don't see totalitarianism behind the uniform. In fact, we don't look beyond the uniform. We just simply react in a Pavlovian style, therefore the elite make sure that all fiction and pretty well all news is propaganda and reinforcement. An idea that alters perception must always be reinforced and it's done more efficiently by the use of fiction and dramas and movies, and who knows how many movies and dramas have been put out there since 2001 to do with black-clad combat troops smashing doors down and going through windows to save the planet and they're still churning them out.

Even Canada has got in on the act with a new series coming out and they have great imaginations at the CBC. It's just fantastic. I think that's who made it I'd imagine and they're copying the American style with sex and violence and the whole bit and the good-looking bimbo broad and the square-cut jawed (probably artificial implant jaw) actors. It's called "***The Border***." Great imagination and in a little preview they give you, the ad for selling this upcoming series, they show you Canadian F18s and all the rest of it flying all over the place, like what that's got to do with the border? Well nothing. It's all to create the hype we're all in terrible danger.

This is from the same government, remember, the same elite who run the government that gave us 30 years of multiculturalism and how wonderful Canada was for being so accepting. Suddenly there's danger and terrorists within our midst. Suddenly it happened you see. It never happened before. We had peace before but suddenly it could be all around you and this is the hype to condition a generation who've been growing up, remember, since 2001, who will in another eight or nine years be wearing uniforms themselves, who will never have known a world of peace. They've been born into a world of totalitarian and authoritarian government and institutions and the only ones with power that they see that they've been brought up with are the black-clad ninjas who are bossing everyone else around and they will join the power group. That's how children see power. The ones who dominate are the ones who attract them, something every tyrant in history understands, and they will never have known a time prior to that because they weren't born. They'll think being asked at checkpoints for ID and so on and asked a lot of questions about where they're going and all that kind of stuff it's quite normal.

All you have to do is raise one generation to think it's quite normal, but the amazing trick, too, is to get Joe and Jane Average who are older, who do or should remember a time previous to 9-11-2001, to also not notice the new normal and take that for granted and have them quickly adapt to it, as though it had always been here. Coupled with the internet and all the free programs that they get and all the data they give out about themselves, you see they're already trained to a world of no privacy.

I listened to a public broadcast blurb last night. I've had the flu for the last few days so I didn't do too much, but I did watch this public broadcasting thing. First time I've watched TV in ages, but at least there's no ads in it, but public broadcasting is still run by the same institutions and so on behind the scenes. However, this one was about information and the loss of privacy and they had a couple of professors on and journalists and people from the big games that they put out there and also the programs for the internet that are free. They all quite readily admitted that nothing is for free and they all admitted it's all a guise to get you to use that program because information about you to the big advertising agencies is incredibly important because eventually they get a profile on you and they will advertise specifically to you; to you personally. That's what it's all about. It's also, which they didn't mention was the fact that it was for agency collection for the big agencies that work for the government. That's also part of it, but it's free, and as long as it's free, everyone jumps for it. That's part of the culture of the commercialized West and they don't realize that is what their culture is all about.

It's commercialization. It's all commercialization and your information is bought and sold to anyone who has the money, but it's free and people jump at the word free. Nothing in this planet is free, nothing. When it comes to commerce, believe you me, nothing is free. There's a price for everything. It's a bit late afterwards to realize what you've done often, isn't it? I've heard elderly people say that eventually the human would sell its soul out for convenience and that's happening.

The dream of the elite is here: a society that doesn't mind being monitored, watched, prodded, poked, told what to do with no backlash. It's the dream of the ages for the elite. I have always said that in order to control the entire world then everyone must be predictable. The only way you can be sure of predictability for the individual is to have a complete personality profile coupled with a physical profile, health profile and so on, on each individual and yet the problem for an elite in all ages has never been the masses of people. They are predictable. It's always been for the occasional thinker down through the ages. That's the one that's the Q-factor. Something that is not predictable. It’s the Q-factor which can alter anything and everything drastically. That's really why the information is being gathered and that's why the United Nations and other organizations for a long time have been declaring that their main enemy to peace (what they claim is peace), and you have to understand they have a definition of peace, their enemy is the occasional individual. With the majority you can pretty well depend on them. You can count on them to do and think and say and behave the way they're told. That's also true in all ages.

Many years ago I would occasionally broach subjects to do with the future as it was going, even before the computerization came in in any big way, long before the internet was given to the public. I watched whole countries that were suffering from massive unemployment, which was a planned unemployment, encouraging the unemployed to take retraining in computers and programming and so on. I knew it was a "must-be," as it's called at the top, to put so much time, energy and the tax money that they could use for themselves at the top, but actually using it to retrain the public for something that was of prime importance and the hype about being "left behind" in this revolution. All the buzzwords were there at the time which said this was of vital importance for the elite, because nothing is given to the public for the public's enjoyment. It's mainly for control purposes and better control purposes and I said the day would come when everyone would give all of their data, their information to anyone who asked for it and it's just like living in déjà vu all the time and that's why you're very selective in who you generally tell. At least that's how I used to be. Most would never understand or comprehend what you're even talking about or the drastic changes.

I can remember people saying it was impossible that Britain would join a union of Europe. They said it was impossible that they would give up their national identity. There's still people today who think it's impossible that the U.S., Canada and Mexico are being amalgamated. It's an impossibility for them to comprehend and yet when it's done they'll take it so quickly. They'll adapt so quickly, as though they'd always known it and though it's somehow normal because they don't think through things in any kind of depth whatsoever. The media truly does their thinking and their reasoning for them, as Brzezinski said.

As I say, it's like living in déjà vu, constant déjà vu, always knowing because you study history. You study the agenda. You study the reports and the papers and the books put out by the big think tanks over the years, all going in the same direction, all expounding their vision of their utopia. Peace on the planet for themselves at the top can only be completed when there's no thinking people beneath them, no people with independent thought or the ability to even have independent thought.

You mark my words, all the big New Age gurus that have been put out there over the many years and well financed at top and well coordinated too from the top under a myriad of names and organizations, who all promote the same stuff and have the same religious buzz-terms, vocabulary that they're given, they will all take you off in different directions that you think you're in in your own little select areas and paths and bring you all back onto the same road of "being one." Even those you think are fighting it will bring you onto that same road of being one through altered states of consciousness. That's what it's all about. That's the main purpose of the propaganda and the indoctrination. Try drugs, try this, try that, try meditation and then it will be the final part because the whole intent is to get you to want altered states. Here's the electronic version, coming to a chip near you and for you. Always give the people their shepherds, the good shepherds, and the sheep will follow. Make a sheep pen and they will come. Sad, isn't it, and very predictable?

Religion has been a tool for thousands of years across the planet to guide and shape and conquer the minds of people. Every major player at the top today has at one time or other mentioned that fact that it's always been used and that they will use a new type, a new form, a new religion to get them into the final phase based on a form, what the people think is a form of earth worship, but in reality the new priesthoods will be white-coated experts. Experts who will tell you what they need to do to save Mother Earth and a whole generation will be brought up who will know nothing but their indoctrination. That's all they will be told. That will be their only reality and they'll volunteer for sterilization and they'll be given little extra social value points, little perks in society, if they do so. They'll even be held up as heroes amongst the people, just like the Soviet would publish their employee of the week, their laborer of the week or the month who'd put out so much a quota of production for the people. You'll get the same propaganda spiels about young people who will become sterilized to save the planet. Their right to reproduce, the final right, because most of it has already been given away, but the final right will be given up by many if not all. Déjà vu indeed.

A new religion as they said a long time ago would have to be created, but to create a new religion first you have to blend existing ones, the familiar. A new one coming out of nowhere won't take because all religions really are hatched on the backs of previous ones. That's why they take with the first generation they're applied to. There has to be a familiarity which you can identify with from your previous religion. For the New Age, as Blavatsky said, would blend the

religions of the West with those of India and the Far East; and it has been successful because it's a stepping stone to where they want to bring everyone.

Deep behind all major religions you'll find them taking stories and borrowing stories from much, much older ones, often going all the way back to India. The New Age, which is simply a blend of shamanism and pantheism, Hinduism, a big, big dash of Hinduism and some Buddhism, all the 'isms,' will eventually go into the direction which they all were designed to go into where you become one. The first step in becoming one is to convince the followers that everything and they'll use the term "illusion." It's an illusion, but what they really mean is it's not real at all. An illusion, remember, is a distortion of a reality, like looking through an old-fashioned pane glass window from the side. You'll get a distortion of a reality which is there, but what they're really telling you when they say illusion is that nothing is real whatsoever. That's the greatest trick of mind control. You lose your identity in such thinking. You lose your persona in such thinking and what they do in brainwashing is called "depersonalization," it's the first main step in brainwashing a victim. That's why they use this technique of saying nothing at all is real.

I've often used the term "illusion" to mean in its proper definition, "a distortion of reality," because they distort in this system our perceptions so that we'll perceive events as they want us to perceive them, rather than how we should say for ourselves how things actually are. The whole idea of the universal consciousness was pushed through the Rosicrucian and Masonic societies from a long time ago, borrowing heavily again on Hinduism and this whole thing about karma. Karma being this sort of debt that you collect along your life and previous lives that you've got to pay off one day to the big bankers. However, it's not built on logic, remember, it's a belief system that was created to be a religion to control people and it's done very well for thousands of years, very well indeed.

If you have no memory of previous mistakes and lessons that you've learned in a previous life, what's the point of simply living again and again to be burdened with more bad karma because you didn't know what to do right this time? If you have no memory, how can you rectify it? It's not meant to be sensible. It was created to be a belief to control people. It also creates a form of hopelessness, you see, which is logical, because karma built up in your life right now must be worked off in a future reincarnation; but when you're working it off you're going to collect more karma in this life and the next, which must be in turn worked off in another life. The Hindus call it the "Wheel of Reincarnation" and Gandhi himself called it "a burden too great to bear" because there's no release. It goes on forever.

Yoga, which was made popular in the West, and aimed again through the clever disguise of health, when they tried to get it in at first they knew it was part religion, a vital part of a particular religion, and so they tried to give it a scientific guise. Therefore they pushed it through health clubs and women flocked to it. Yoga was actually developed as a means of escape from the endless wheel of death and rebirth, based on faith again and belief in a system of reincarnation.

If you look at the actual religion, a higher religion that this is based upon, you go back through the path of karma, the beginning, and you'll find there's a stage when the Hindus claim they called it gunas, the "three gunas" or qualities of the godhead were in perfect balance in the world or in the void. All religions begin with a void – the nothingness from which it all came and to which it will all return one day. Then something happened to cause an imbalance in the godhead and the "prakriti" they call it, "prakriti," which is manifestation, it all began, which brings about

illusion which we experience as the universe today. That's how it's taught in Hinduism; therefore bad karma began with an imbalance in the godhead itself and therefore is built into the very fabric of the universe, which means there is no escape. The high Brahmans understand that, yoga or no yoga.

If you go into the Buddhist understanding that's taught to the West – I say as it's taught to the West, there's no reincarnation really of the individual soul. There's only survival of consciousness, for the enlightened of course. Upon death the individual consciousness is just like a drop of water going into the big ocean that then becomes unidentifiable and undivided part of the whole, you might say. Then it once again goes and merges with the pool of "universal consciousness" as they called it. That's what Carl Jung called it and remember too, Carl Jung gave a lot of good information about the mind but he also was a top Rosicrucian who had been brought up to believe all this. Once again, as the consciousness goes into the pool of unconsciousness or world soul from where it got separated, that's the end of it, so all is one, one is all. That's what they mean by that.

George Lucas did "*Star Wars*" and he blended it together and he called this great pool of consciousness that the Hindus use and the Buddhists use, he called it "the force" and that's what he talked about, that it could be tapped in and used for mystical powers and purposes. Whereas in Hinduism the individual identity that you take on for a time is a source of pain and it must be retained through countless reincarnations, which they called "transmigrations of soul." They don't give you any moksha. Moksha is escape really, that's what they call it, moksha, from time, sense and the elements. In the West they call that simply "self-realization." That only comes when an individual soul, which they term "the Atman," recognizes the appearance of separation is an illusion and concludes it through the state of consciousness reached in yoga. That is in fact identical with the universal soul or Brahman. All is one again; that's the big push.

It's quite amazing that a religion that taught this has a Brahman class, and has had for thousands of years, that still remain on top and live incredibly well; while all those beneath them accept their slavery, drudgery, the mass poverty, sickness and so on, and no one will help them because to help you – your bad karma might brush off on me. Therefore I can't help you. I must ignore you and it makes it even better for me if I ignore you because I can convince myself that it is your bad karma and you chose to come back like that, to suffer or be a cripple and so on. What an incredible religion that everyone is trying to adopt.

It's interesting to note that Charles Darwin's (really his grandfather's) theory of evolution comes from Hinduism. The whole idea being that to back up karma and countless recycles that it must mean you're going towards something. In other words, it's been blended with evolution, so that's why the modern New Age Hinduism for the West has adapted the idea of evolution. We're all growing towards something, which again is what an elite always want is to guide whole herds of people along a path which they must make sense of, even though the making of the sense is given to them too; all the answers, the propaganda is given to them. It doesn't take logic in belief systems. It's based on faith but it's also based on accepting what you're told by superiors and that's why they go off and hire what they call masters or gurus and so on.

Remember what Blavatsky said, the blending of science and religion, and out of that came a whole bunch of organizations, which have done exactly that. They've blended these forms of combinations of Hinduism, Buddhism and evolution and mixed it in with science because we've been taught that science is beyond question. It's not religion, is it? but in reality it is too. At least

the theories that are given to us is based on faith since most of us cannot ever, ever investigate or try to emulate the empirical proof through experimentation, so it's based on faith but it has the appearance in a white coat of being different than the old black-robed priests, yet it's just the same.

We're being mislead in a thousands ways by white coats and experts on purpose. Various religions have done this, such as Scientology and others, even psychology. Certain branches of psychology have branched off into it too. You can get lots of New Age psychology ones out there bringing them all together and hypnotizing you into your past lives and all this kind of stuff to back up why you've got problems in this life, but you need to pay good money to find out who you were in a previous life. It's amazing, it's always famous people. I've met seven people who have been Cleopatra, so far, and I tell each one of them it must've been awfully crowded in there. You never find them being the peasants or the milkmaid. It's always someone who's famous, mainly because their knowledge of how ordinary people would live in those ages is not in the memory banks. All they're given is history to do with famous people, so they know little bits and pieces of it from Hollywood movies and so on and that's why they identify with them.

Yet the whole New Age movement was created to bring about a controlled society, to bring in eventually its natural progression into an earth-worshiping system where the scientists will be the new priests and everyone will obey them as though they were holy people, altruistic-minded, who are out to save the world and the planet and everyone in it because they care. They're special people. They care. People will put themselves forward to be sterilized. It's already happening now and there's one case I read about recently offered themselves to be sterilized.

Yet I always think of a book I have from 1920 from Britain and it was the answer of a man in the British population to a book put out on behalf of the elite of Britain after World War I. The elite were complaining that not enough people had been killed and the population would rise out of all proportions and deplete the food supply and so on, and panic and crisis and all the rest of it, and this man had used the same statistics that they'd gotten from the British government to prove the reverse was true and he asked a very important thing. He says, how come, and he named all the people who'd put their names to this particular book condemning the public. He says, "*how come each and everyone of these famous aristocratic families has at least 10 to 15 children between each themselves per family*?" And here they were complaining about the commoners going to breed out of all proportion.

Maybe we should ask the same elite families that are pushing for all this greenery and the greening of everything, which is all part of what I'm talking about, this religion that's going to be promulgated through the schools. It's already been done actually, but taught as a religion would be taught. Why don't we ask those who push it to be the first volunteers for sterilization since they're pushing this idea? If they're so eager to promote it through the populace, why don't they volunteer and be the first examples? That will never occur to the followers, the ones like all religions start taking the new gospel to heart and it sounds wonderful. Save Willy, save the earth, save the trees and you will get the fanatics who will go for that and do it – the suggestible, those who are emotionally unstable. Religion is a tremendous powerful tool, always has been, because the devotees can give themselves fanatically to a cause.

Years ago they made a movie called "***Logan's Run,***" well worth seeing, to show you how a complete society can be created, given a culture, given all the things that make up that culture, all based on keeping the population at a specific number. Even give them a religion to match it, a

religion using the science. Remember what Bertrand Russell said, that "*the people can be made to believe anything*". He said *"it could be made the creed (meaning the belief) of the vast majority of people given adequate government promotion and action,"* and that is true.

Getting back to what I was talking about earlier on the lack of privacy and how people en masse are giving up without a thought all the personal information about themselves, which is getting more and more extensive, when they join the facebooks and so on, all these programs out there. Getting very, very personal and they just give it all out because they're giving it to something which isn't quite human so it doesn't matter. A computer is very impersonal. Someone standing with a notebook across from them asking them these questions might make them nervous, but when it's just a program it kind of makes it unreal to them, I think, but they dish all this information out because the ancients that wrote all the holy books said that this would happen. *All that was hidden would be shouted from the rooftops*, meaning available to anyone who wanted it – the ideal utopia where the ordinary person would have no privacy and no ability to retain privacy eventually.

Certain sayings are common in the media. "You can't stop death and taxes." "You can't stop progress," or "you can count on death and taxes. That's the only thing you can"; but what is "progress" and who defines what progress is? "You can't stop progress"; obviously meaning someone defines it, yet it's a word into which no one really inquires the meaning of. They don't say you can't stop scientific discovery. They say you can't stop progress. It can only be progress according to a plan if it's therefore approved. They don't even bother talking about discoveries anymore. Everything that's discovered is called progress. Not so long ago we knew the difference. We had the atom bomb and some people did say that was progress. Others knew intuitively or by common sense that to use it on any level was madness, but now all is progress. Every scientific discovery is hailed as some kind of new territory that's going to benefit us. I look at the benefiting of society and how it is accepted by the public, all the things which are now opposite of what they used to be (I mean value-wise), and we've adapted so easily into the new values and accept that whatever "revolution," as they're always called, brought them in that it must be for the good. It's progress. Yet every part of nature that comes under attack has a price because there are natural laws in the world. Everyone knows this, really. We don't want to ponder or think about them. We don't like to think about consequences for actions. Yet for every action there's an equal and opposite reaction, even in our own personal lives.

Nothing is for free, yet we generally take what is the easier of the two routes at the time to follow and often we suffer later on. Some never suffer because they have no real depth of thinking. They're "creatures of instinct" as they've been called in all ages, but everything has a consequence. I thought about again the sciences, the knowledge that's been accumulated of humankind for thousand of years and how people like Plato could write about a future society, this utopia that would come into being in his book "***The Republic,***" the utopia for an elite. He made no distinction about this. He didn't pretend it was for everyone. On the contrary, he spelled out who would be in charge, the ones that were "fully evolved" you might say, the top aristocracy, and the commoners were called "ITS". He called them "ITS," they weren't really people, who'd been bred as livestock, who will be bred to serve the guardian class much better.

He also went through the stages on the road to this utopia and one of them was to create a society where all dissention would be eliminated, not for peace and security for the public but to make them more efficient in serving the elite. Everything that distracts or detracts from efficiency would have to be eliminated and he talked about all the different things including men and

women and emotion, the emotion that comes between them and their relationships, and his answer to it would be that all women would be held in common. That's the easy translation from the Greek, but really what he was telling you was that they'd be made available and that would cease the natural bonding process of couples. It's harder to bond when you've had many. Something they knew thousands of years ago and again something which has been promoted widely since the 1950's up to the present, till now it's the normal not really to have a permanent mate.

Even the terminology has changed to "partner." Partner is a temporary thing. It's also a business thing. In business you can go in and out of partnerships and so they got rid of all the old standard terms. These terms all have a tremendous psychological impact, you see, so they get rid of them and give you new terms which you adopt without thinking, and really the term "mate" is gone. It's got more permanent connotations to it. We are manipulated in so many different ways, but he saw this time coming because they'd worked towards it down through many, many centuries as they built up their world empires and amalgamated them, and built up more and amalgamated them, until now you have the final amalgamation going on now and a public that would serve them better with less dissentions among them. It will be more efficient when all emotional bonds were broken and the state would be in charge of everything. That's been pretty well fulfilled, including what he knew they'd do.

They'd bring in women at the end in the military and the beauty of it all is to make people think that they're freeing themselves as they're doing it. They think they're making their own decisions. That's the beauty of the elite's macabre intellect. They understand humanity so well they can get the people to actually go along and want it thinking they're doing it for themselves. It's amazing and then they would interbreed the military class with each other for a few generations and perfect that – they'd be a military class in perpetuity, basically, and he also talked about the alteration of other types of ITS for specialized jobs by selective breeding and inbreeding them for specific tasks. We know it's genetics they're using and yet everyone of the top players in the world quotes Plato and they read Plato because Plato was also a member of the ancient society.

To understand what’s happening you need to step out of society, out of the groups, if you can handle it, and go on your own journey through the mind and who you are, which might terrify you. That's why most folk huddle in groups. It gives them a sense of security when everyone uses the same language and uses the same explanations and justifications for doing what they do. However, all journeys start with yourself before you can look outwards. Understand yourself and you'll understand all others because you have the potential to do all the things that they're doing but hopefully you'll have more sense.

I hope you all have a good start to this year. We know, we know it's not going to get better. We know the velvet glove is off the fist of the knight and we're being threatened now with force all the time through all the big agencies and authorities that are all around us. This superstructure that was built up over many years under the guise of services now have all combined for the real purpose, which is to be the authorities, and we know it's not going to get better because everyday and you can't keep up with it and I do less reading of the news today than most folk on the internet, but you can't go through a day without watching more laws getting pushed out there. Even within bureaucracies and governments, they're replacing a lot of the old-timers with new blood, more aggressive blood, because to deal with the public, as they've always done, they're not going to be what they called cooperative anymore. It's going to be a one-way street of they

tell you and you jump. That's the new system, authoritarian system, a combination of the Soviet and the Natzi on behalf of an aristocratic elite at the top.

All we can do is to be aware of it, demand answers from those we can approach for answers, because that's all really there's left; and also to stop putting our own sons and daughters into positions with good paychecks where they become part of the battalions that will be cracking down on their mom's and pop's. It's time that stopped. They say the elite count on the masses to go along with them. They count on the masses to put their own children into positions that not only serves the system, which is totalitarian now, there's no doubt about it, but will enforce the system. We know where it's all going so we can't really give the children a pat on the back anymore and say "good for you dear or son for getting such a good job and paycheck, there's good security in that." We can't do that anymore because unless the elite and their system stand naked without the battalions of our own offspring to guard them it's game over for the rest of the world.

Think for yourself. Question everything. Watch who you follow. Preferably you should lead. From Hamish my dog and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Déjà vu" by Gallagher and Lyle

Talking to a friend of mine
That I hadn't seen for some time
He was so dissatisfied
With the life he's living
He got married and settled down
To a girl from my hometown
Ooh, he wanted that girl so bad
Ooh, he wanted that girl so bad

We got talking about old times
How was his life and how was mine
Reminiscing about those days
When life was really…
Ooh, we miss those days so bad
Ooh, we miss those days so bad

Déjà vu
And everything he wanted
Déjà vu
Was everything he had
Déjà vu
Looking back, those days don't seem so bad
Déjà vu
And every word he was saying
Déjà vu
I heard it all before
Déjà vu
Ever get the feeling you walked down that road once more?

And it seems it's not the winning
It's the playing of the game
In the end it all comes home to you
All the things that we can't have
Are things that we keep chasing
Déjà vu

Then I said it's time to go
And he asked as I was leaving
Did you ever find the things
You were searching for?
Not them all as I recall
But there's no sense in grieving
Some are lost along the way
And some are never wanted anyway

Déjà vu
Every word I was saying
Déjà vu
I heard it all before
Déjà vu
Ever get the feeling you walked down that road once more?
Déjà vu
And everything I wanted
Déjà vu
Was everything I had
Déjà vu
Looking back, those days don't seem so bad

And it seems it's not the winning
It's the playing of the game
In the end it all comes home to you
All the things that we can't have
Are things that we keep chasing
And it seems there's more to doing
Than the making of the game
In the end it all comes home to you
All the things that we can't have
Are things that we keep chasing
Déjà vu

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT MINI-BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"DON'T PANIC!"
February 28, 2008

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – February 28, 2008 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is **cuttingthroughthematrix.com**. As you've all noticed, I'm not on "We The People" tonight. It's a surprise to you and it was a semi-surprise to me because I didn't get a call to tell me and that's telling in itself. Now it's no secret that there are station wars out there, that's business, and John Stadtmiller pretty well gave me the chance to go on and say what I wanted to say with no strings attached. I could have gone with Genesis as well but one string there was that I would need a higher definition vocal output – in other words, a dedicated line, which would cost thousands of dollars to bring into the house because I live in the country.

Shortly after I was on RBN, I was approached to go on "We The People" and it's true that they tried to get me on five days per week but I sat back in caution, which is perhaps just as well because as I say RBN have been fine with me. No problems at all and that's unusual in this day and age especially when the world is going the way it's going, that you do have a station which although no group or even the world would agree with everyone else, the U.S. still has the ability to allow all kinds on the airwaves and say what they think. That will disappear, it is disappearing as time goes on, we know that, but at least at the moment RBN lets you say what you want to say.

It's sad the big companies are in a sense at war with each other for their own survival. It's inevitable in a commercialized system when you have a limited amount of advertisers who advertise on these particular kinds of shows, so they're all battling each other for the revenue that

comes in from the advertisers and there's also always egos involved and all the rest of it that comes down the pike, but now you know. As I say, it's a surprise to you, not so much a surprise to me because I always err on the side of caution and there was a bit of caution there, which now shows that it was justified because as I say, I turned down full-time with them quite recently; but apparently turning down full time means you're off all together and that's telling in itself.

I may go back to doing blurbs on Thursdays. I'll wait and see. I'm busy right now and it's nice to have a break tonight, so for all those who have tuned in, tune in again tomorrow. I'll be on RBN and afterwards I'll be on the Jeff Rense show.

Thanks for listening and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Thanks for the Memories" by Bob Hope and Shirley Ross

Thanks for the memory
Of sentimental verse, nothing in my purse
And chuckles when the preacher said "For better or for worse"
How lovely it was

Thanks for the memory
Of Schubert's serenade, little things of jade
And traffic jams and anagrams
And bills we never paid
How lovely it was

We who could laugh over big things
Were parted by only a slight thing
I wonder if we did the right thing
Oh well that's life I guess
I love your dress
Do you?
It's pretty.

Thanks for the memory
Of faults that you forgave
Rainbows on a wave
And stockings in the basin
When a fellow needs a shave
Thank you so much.

Thanks for the memory
Of tinkling temple bells
Alma mater yells
And Cuban rum and towels from
The very best hotels
How lovely it was.

Thanks for the memory
Of cushions on the floor
Hash with Dinty Moore
That pair of gay pajamas
That you bought and never wore
Say, by the way,
Whatever became of those pajamas?

We said good-bye with a highball
Then I got us high as a steeple
Did you?
But we were intelligent people
No tears, no fuss, Hooray! For us

Strictly entire nous, darling, how are you?
And how are all the little dreams that never did come true?
Awfully glad I met you, cheerio, and toodle-oo
Thank you.
Thank you so much.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"FROM SLIME TO DIVINE–
DARWIN'S REPACKAGED RELIGION AND THE NEW AGE"
March 6, 2008

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – March 6, 2008 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is **cuttingthroughthematrix.com**. It's March 6th, 2008 and I thought I'd just put a blurb out to mention more things than you can really do on the air, because when you're on the air you have callers who can get off topic with so many different questions and whatever's interesting the individual at the time comes out and you can't stay on a particular topic. Tonight I think I would like to talk about this big massive juggernaut. It's called culture creation.

We tend to see the effects of alterations within culture as they're happening, as we are living through the initial effects, the visible effects, yet we don't realize that no part of a change in culture happens spontaneously. It can take 40, 50, 100 years to implement the initial changes of perception within cultures so that it will manifest down the road. It's no secret there's been a war on the world for a long time, a very old war in fact. You can trace it back thousands of years if you go back into the various sects and fraternities that existed and proliferated from Egypt and no doubt from Babylon itself and Greece, because the philosophers who trained primarily in Egypt, the ones that we know of, I've no doubt there's ones before who were trained in Sumeria in fact before that, but no records left that we have access to. However, the Egyptian ones, at least the ones who went to Egypt did leave records and they became the great philosophers and they were aristocracy of Greece. They were the crème de la crème who were sent off for these educations and came back generally starting off their own schools and they would then start to implement very slowly, in their own time too, differences in thinking, of viewing things, perceptions changes, by either adding knowledge. Adding knowledge sounds very good until you think, wait a minute, to add knowledge you must have all the knowledge on a particular subject. The trick is to give selected knowledge and then your audience will come to preordained conclusions. It's still the same today.

The perennial philosophy or religion, as it's sometimes called, is a form of nature worship. It's the central core of Hinduism. It's the central core of reincarnation and all of the various things that spawn from the idea of "we're all one," the universal consciousness, as it's been taught again openly since the '60's and it's been taught in selected classes prior to 1960's through various agencies which were masonically associated such as theosophy.

Yet, if you go back to the neo-platonists in Alexandria, you'll find they took the ideas from Plato the idea of the Hegelian argument, because it preexisted Hegel, where you would have

conversations, imaginary conversations with imaginary friends or students and put it in a book form with a question-answer type scenario and you would lead someone through a form of logic. The idea being to guide your audience as they read it, or have it read to them, you would guide them to a particular form of reasoning, which again you had preordained, and this was a very old technique which is used even today very successfully.

However, the ancient Greeks talked profusely about matter; and I used to wonder why on earth would even a leisure class living high off the hog, off the public, and that's where you get leisure classes. In fact "school," the Greek word it comes from, really means leisure. You had to have leisure to go to school and schools back in Greece were not compulsory in ancient times, but those with nothing much to do and plenty of money, sons and daughters of the aristocracy, at least the daughters eventually with Pythagoras, were allowed to participate and listen. They talked about matter.

Now why on earth would these characters who didn't have anything beyond the sailing ship, and the horse and cart, or the donkey, why would they be talking about matter and what matter was made up of?

Because they knew back then that apart from perceptions itself and even how your senses perceive things and how your brain analyzes them, they knew a table from the end seems narrower the further away it goes but in reality we know it does not narrow. It's your perceptions. They understood how to distort perceptions as well when you use the analogy and put it into certain forms of speech. You could also shape the forms of conclusions that people would come to if you understand how logic works in people.

They also talked this matter and they had atomists associations that literally talked about the atom, long before we're told there were atomic microscopes or anything else. They were talking about the atom and they knew that the hardest object was comprised of something spinning around something and that technically it really wasn't so solid in a different sphere or "dimension," if you like, and this was talked about and they had schools on it back in those days. They were not going ahead to give us aircraft or inventions you think that would be of necessity for them. No, they were talking about stuff to do with atoms and the basic forms of matter and life. However, when they married Plato's dialectic process with the mystery religions – the mystery religions are no different than they are today because back then there was a plethora of beliefs often called Gnostic beliefs and nothing to do with the new Gnostics that are out these days, but they married them with the mystery religions.

The mystery religions always centering around special people, Special people who were evolved more than other people and this is not – you have to understand that Plato himself before that, before the neo-Platonist schools in Alexandria, Plato himself had discussed the fact that he believed that the reason that he and his own class of aristocracy ruled and why they knew so much and why they would understand mathematics and so on as it was given to them is because they'd lived before. Reincarnation is a very old idea. It appeals tremendously to vanity and it goes to absurdity of course because you meet thousands of Cleopatras and I always tell each one that tells me she was Cleopatra, it must have been awfully crowded in there. It appeals to the ego. You never find Cleopatra's chambermaid, the one that carries the potty, you don't hear anyone saying that. It's an egotistical thing but it was believed again thousands of years ago by those who ruled.

When this is given to people in a modern age, the same philosophies, it's for a different purpose because that which was one time kept for the elite themselves to chat about over a fire as they were served their brandies has now been given to the public, because the public now must also be part of this hidden need contained within the religions to change. It's a changed which has already been planned for the whole world and humanity itself.

The ancient boast of mystery religions was that they would perfect all that was left imperfect (meaning humanity itself) and through the understanding of nature, which simply now is science. We are living through the culmination of many, many years of this building up process towards "the great leap forward," as they also couched it some time ago.

Everything you've taken for granted, from the jingles on television to the whole concept that change is good, to the blurring of all sexual distinctions and subcategories and there's new categories coming out all the time, and there's new ones to come out yet as they go through genetic alterations and tampering with the Transhumanist Agenda. The Transhumanist Agenda is a society basically of a conglomeration of societies that came out of Oxford of course and Yale University and they're heavily funded by the big boys who fund the world's projects. The big institutions are behind them 100 percent to do with not just life extension, as they hold this out as a carrot for the followers at the bottom who will all go for it, mind you, without thinking the whole thing through. Life extension and genetic enhancement and everyone has been brought up with this idea since *Star Trek* series and so on, that they've heard the little bits of it, genetic enhancement.

They've seen it through fictional form and there's a lot of movies out now with it in it and people think that's going to be given to them; and yet power, as history shows, is never shared. It's never shared with the people. It's kept within the elite who rule people, as is happening right now. The illusion that it will be shared is simply to get everybody "onboard" as they say, to get everyone behind it, because everyone in every generation has one fear, one main fear and it's the fear of death. It's fear of not waking up one morning, which is an odd thing when you're quite happy to go to bed, but if you knew you were not going to come out of that slumber you would suddenly be terrified. Even if your world is pretty awful for you personally and your circumstances are nasty, you'd be terrified at the thought of no sentience or consciousness.

Religions of all kind were used in the past to try and rationalize to the people that death was normal and acceptable, which of course it is at the moment for most of us, but yet the fear of death never leaves people. Each person regardless of their function in society, their "status" as it's called in the Eugenics Associations in society, their standing, which now the Bioethics Committees (which are just the Eugenics Committees) are discussing, it makes no difference. In other words, the person at the bottom has been taught that they have as much right because we're all equal now, you see, at least on that level, we're equal into the things which they've told us we're equal about. However, they haven't gone in and told you they've already decided that this new race of humans, this transgenic and transgender and trans-everything type of creature they're bringing in, all kinds of cross between animals and humans and so on, they're telling us that it's already been done. It's been chosen and they don't need the old types anymore, as we happily play ourselves and gorge ourselves with entertainment and all the games they give us and so on and finish off their agenda for the world for them, they have already decided that we are obsolete. We're obsolete. The ones who do it all for them as always are obsolete.

They use us like tools that you simply throw away and discard when that which you work on is now obsolete. The tool becomes obsolete as well and the new society that they have designed to come into play will be a very high-tech society where supposedly, just like H.G. Wells "***Shape of Things to Come,"*** or in the old black and white movie version of "***Things to Come,"*** that was a version of it too, the elite themselves go on and on and on, the never-ending story. That's what that means, the never-ending story. Those who are fit to survive will go on and transmutate into who knows what forever and ever and ever to some ultimate goal. This was shown in the old *Star Trek* series as well, again because it comes from a very old philosophy-religion, where they land on a planet and there's these creatures or essences or energies within these balls they find in a cave underground and these people are pure mind. They're pure mind. That's what they consist of is mind. It's the same idea going on and on and on to become gods.

Meanwhile, they've told the public through the New Age, this incessant New Age, again Isis with a thousand names and faces, all telling the general public that they're all gods. They have god potential within them. Just reach out and grab your godhood. It's yours for the taking and it's such a joke as these pathetic people all run towards course to course to course and then work at their jobs, never realizing that the elite have a very much different agenda planned for everyone who's not.

You see, your jobs will not be necessary in the new society. We are all obsolete. If you work for a corporation or a store or something like that, or a business, you're obsolete. It's a complete transformation that's coming – an ordered transformation of society. The producer-consumer thing will only last a little while longer and then you're into the ordered society and then eventually down the road, 30 years or so, after all the riots and chaos that they predict at the Department of Defence, then they'll bring in their new type with a small population of better types. The intellectual types that have proven their worth and they're the psychopathic types because they're all pretty well psychopathic at the top. Old religion, old philosophy that's always been with us, as I say, it's called the "***perennial philosophy***." It pops its head up every so often down through history.

However, it's very clever as I say because this whole concept of equality has been foisted on the public like a mantra, until they start to believe it, never dreaming that a different destiny by the same ones who gave you this equality mantra, the elite themselves, have already planned a different destiny for the people; but you must always keep them happy when you come through major changes when it's going to be detrimental to those people at the bottom, the majority in other words.

It's a crash that people come to when they think they're waking up because some people will find it in stages, that which they can handle at a time. Others have been thinking around many, many topics in their lives and it comes with a crash because they've really gleaned little bits from all the different avenues of research, even quiet research within your own mind, and it hits them all at once. It implodes and comes together and they crash when they see the enormity of it all because we are living – if you're conscious at all, we're going through the transformations now. We have been for some time. We've watched eugenics come in to country after country. Manitoba has just introduced it under a different guise, where doctors have the right, not the patient's relatives or the patient's wishes or anything else. The doctors will have the right to terminate life support. They don't use the term "euthanasia" because we're clever in Canada. We like to have this pristine nice image with all the white snow. There's a lot of dirt underneath it and the New World Order runs every country on the planet today.

We've watched ourselves being dehumanized. We've watched what was normal for a previous century being turned upside down through science. We've watched them tinkering with genetics to create the better types, the superior types, as they come on down the road and you will see the creation of different types including the new worker bee, which will be neither really male nor female. The hermaphrodite – the ancient symbol down through the ages of the mysteries, which people think is just left brain, right brain and so on, coming to one, logic and emotion.

Yet if you go into ancient gospels of Gnostics, such as the Gospel of Thomas, it's in the Gnostic gospels, the part that you find in the New Testament where it says that "in heaven there's neither male nor female" if you're a soul or spirit. It's been altered because in the very end of the Gospel of Thomas they talk about no male nor female will be created in this life – in the physical life. This is not a new idea. It's not a new idea at all, then you're into a whole different realm of questioning with limited access to knowledge including ancient religions, ancient mythologies and so on.

It's the stuff that science fiction writers make hay with because you can go in any direction you want with that. We know that there has been a great movement on to muddy the waters and confuse everything with the creation of Sumerian legends which did not exist because of one man's interpretation and every other expert in Hebrew, Aramaic, Akkadian and so on don't even take it seriously. They don't even talk about it because it's a joke, but to the general public the stuff this man wrote was fascinating. Part sci-fi, part mythology and an awful lot of fiction, but others have made their careers on this one man's stuff because the fascinating appeals to us. It appeals to our fancy as they say and it all ties in with the New Age of course to special types, special beings, special ones and so on; and I've noticed even ones who have come out in the past, which doesn't surprise me, in what was called the patriot movement some years ago exposing some of this stuff. Now we're talking about the hidden masters and hinting that they themselves might be included in that, that special people have special gifts given to them.

It's a matter of timing and these guys can sit like sleepers – we used to call spies "sleepers." They'd be in a country and sit there for 20 years and then show themselves or go into action, and it's the same thing with all these characters that are put out deliberately amongst the public. The whole New Age movement, there's hundreds and hundreds and hundreds of gurus and leaders and so on, all financed by the same sources, all believing the same stuff, because that's how you alter the culture of people. That's how you create new religions, by an all out attack on the existing ones. You demolish as you're introducing the new and it has to be done from "a thousand points of light."

What you are left with is a massive confusion. Remember what Bertrand Russell said, a man who understood the nature of humanity and mass movements perfectly. He said because the masses believe something doesn't mean they're right. A thousand or a million or millions of zeroes add up to zero and nothing has changed in that respect. No amount of human potential, hand waving, arm waving, and jumping up and down on stage changes reality any more than hypnosis will change it except for a temporary period, very short lived.

What the whole supposed New Age movement has created is the expectation of massive change. We're talking massive change. Everything that was will be different. Everything that existed will be remade anew and perfected. Now that means everything that lives, all organic material. We know that for the worker bees, as they bring out Mart I, II, III, IV, V ad nauseam, will be

incapable of thinking as an individual and technically they cannot be unhappy; and since the days of Freud and his libido, where everything was put down to the sexual drive, the whole object supposedly of living is to have perpetual everyday happiness, as though it's some kind of divine right. Something that was never ever thought about 100 years ago because we have all stages of being as a complete human being and you must have ups and downs and stages in between and contemplative stages which give you the complement of being a complete human. Without them, there's no progress called maturity; but, mind you, maturity in this day and age is a dirty word because everything is suppose to be young, young.

Here's very, very old people planning a world where they can live forever, getting the whole population to back them on it out of their own selfish greed. That's what they can count on, while they don't intend that you come along with them. Quite fascinating to see. They give you a youth culture where everything and anybody who's anybody is young. Everybody is young. In fact, there's no middle age people now unless they're simply stupid or street people. That's how they portray them on television in the cop dramas and the different dramas that they put on.

The addiction to youth is also to make you unhappy with life, natural progression of life. People are terrified to get older. Mind you, I understand it because when you see euthanasia coming all around when they evaluate your medical treatment and the right to live according to your standing in society and your purpose and function in society, I don't blame them. We should all be very worried indeed, but we're going into a hell on earth. It's actually here. It's just opening up more as time goes on into this insensible anti-human, anti-humane road that we're on and most people go along like the followers of the pied pipers, quite happily, thinking just like all religions before that you'll be saved. That they personally will be saved because they're special.

Part of the culture creation of this whole movement was to do with the concepts of right or wrong and good or evil because the whole New Age philosophy promulgated from universities and psychology classes and sociology classes and all the other 'ologies' and perpetually upon television is that there's no good or evil, there's no right or wrong, it's all a matter of human judgment and perception and choice. They've quite happily done away with right or wrong. It's moral relativity. Everybody's opinion is okay.

Now supposedly we're fighting wars because other peoples' opinions are not okay. We've fought wars in the past supposedly because other tyrants' opinions were not okay, but suddenly everything is okay but we're still fighting wars. You see, there's your insanity because logic must only be logic when it's perpetual. When you add up the same figures you cannot get different answers from 5, 10, 15 year period intervals. They must always be the same. If it's not the same you're living in a fantasy or someone has played with your mind and that has happened. You've been brought up with people playing with your mind on a scientific basis, a perfected scientific basis. That which fascinates us the most, being human, with all the natural traits of being human, it can be used like an addiction. The drives, the instincts and so on can be used like an addiction to bring you all down into enslavement and program you for the next stages which you will not question.

People are fascinated by watching people. That's why they give you television with lots of people on it, but along with watching people or identifying with someone in a particular drama, you're being led along a labyrinth of indoctrinations into ideas which really are outside the story because they're political ideas designed for social change, but you don't notice it as you follow your hero through. However, you will start to behave like the hero in those scenarios as you

come up against those particular problems and you'll adapt the same politically correct answers and ways of behavior, your modes of behavior.

There's a very good book out there which gives an idea of what the New Age is and all the different levels that work together – well-funded levels and organizations working together to bring it all about and they have been for a long time. This book was published in the 1980's and it's called "***America, The Sorcerers New Apprentice: The Rise of New Age Shamanism***" by Dave Hunt and T.A. McMahon. It's quite interesting because they have a lot of facts in there and statements by the big players themselves.

On page 227 they've written:

"***Evolution of Consciousness–Slime to Divine***."

They say:

"*The next stage in evolution…*"

Alan: They're talking about the evolution theory.

"*…is believed not to involve further physical development but a quantum leap to a higher state of consciousness*."

Alan: That's what you hear all over the place with these seminars, "higher consciousness." It started with the Rosicrucian associations and different Masonic groups talking about higher consciousness, and now it's for the general public to get them all hyped up.

"Barbara Brown associated with UCLA Medical Center and called by Milton Greenblatt, president of the American Board of Psychiatry and Neurology, "the most commanding person in the [biofeedback] field, "declares that we are "evolving to a higher level of mind . . . [called] "supermind". At Esalen…"

Alan: Very interesting place and organization, this institute.

"*…at Esalen, Michael Murphy and George Leonard have offered a seminar on "The Evolution of Consciousness," in which it is suggested that a transformation of human consciousness as momentous as the emergence of civilization is under way*."

Alan: In a sense it's true when you understand that it's consciously being done through your culture creation; and civilization, remember, was the beginning of a money and city type system with commerce but definitely using money, which stops you being independent. It makes you dependent upon the system and then armies and all the rest of it down to the present stage, so technically they're right.

"*…as a transformation of human consciousness as momentous as the emergence of civilization…"*

Alan: Because it's being brought about deliberately by very human forces.

"Marilyn Ferguson agrees: "The human mind may have reached a new state in its evolution, an unlocking of potential comparable to the emergence of language." The attainment of this fabled "higher" state of consciousness, which has been the common doorway to magic powers for sorcerers, is today the means of salvation offered by the ecumenical union of the two religions of evolution and psychotherapy."

Alan: They're quite right. You see both of them are theories and religions, belief systems.

"*As Theodore Roszak put it: "An evolutionary leap in consciousness: the idea that the world shall be redeemed by a contagious psychic mutation hatched in the grey matter of a chosen few." Darwin himself seemed to recognize the spiritual implications of his theory. In The Descent of Man he wrote…"*

Alan: Remember Darwin himself just took this stuff from his grandfather who already put the same stuff out and then stole everything else from Wallace that was doing real field studies and that's been admitted to by the Royal Society which basically put Darwin up to the top.

"*In The Descent of Man he wrote: "Man may be excused for feeling some pride at having risen, though not through his own exertions to the very summit of the organic scale; and the fact of his having thus risen, instead of having been aboriginally placed there, may give him hopes for still a higher destiny in the distant future." Whether Darwin fully realized it or not, the mystical goal of the theory of evolution he now championed had always been to become "God*."

Alan: That's all through the New Age spectrum.

"*In The Atman Project Ken Wilber lays out clearly: "If men and women have ultimately come up from amoebas, then they are ultimately on their way towards God."*

Alan: There's a whole plethora of countless books put out there all to back this up and see it's repetition by a thousand different sources that gives you your opinion. It's not your opinion at all, but that's what you come to.

"*In another book called "Up from Eden", Wilber identifies this belief in man's ascension to Godhood as the heart of what has been "known as the 'perennial philosophy'. . . the esoteric core of Hinduism, Buddhism, Taoism and Sufism." As Klimo summarizes it, the "truth of truths" of the channeled material is "that we are God" and only need to "realize" it. As one brochure offering A Weekend Exploration and Reclaiming of your own Divine, Innocent, and Infinite Power" explains "The God Powers Experience" is for those who are "Willing To Be God Again*."

Alan: That's all through the New Age. It's all through all these associations and societies and it's actually the core of freemasonry as well, but also through eugenics. Eugenics is a big part of it. They choose their mate wisely and preferably have your mate chosen for you because it's the children that they want, special children. It's an interesting book to go through. There's so many pertinent facts in here and at least they give you the alternatives between traditional religions and show some of the flaws in them too. I think they touch on them. You can't really go into the New Age without touching on the flaws of the old because the old religions became decayed through corruption, as all things must.

Another interesting part too, it shows you on page 234 is again how your opinions are generated.

It says:

"*New Agers are especially vulnerable to the popular belief that has dominated American universities for decades: that the one virtue to openness to everything and the refusal to be against anything. It is this very openness which makes the New Age so appealing. Among consumers of the wide variety of products offered in the burgeoning and mystical supermarket there is a naïve and dangerous tendency to embrace anything so long as some spiritual shibboleth is pronounced. New Agers never tackle issues; they hug them. Richard Blow points out in The New Republic. The New Age Way is not to deny differences between people, but to deny that they matter. This unwillingness to distinguish between right and wrong was carried to its logical extreme in an editorial in the transpersonal psychology journal The Common Boundary which says:*

"It isn't too difficult to differentiate between the devils and the angels, but it requires a fairly sophisticated discrimination to see that an angel is just the flip-side of a devil, and that true harmony demands a "holy marriage" between the two: a union which results in the birth of an entirely new principle that transcends the whole devil/angel duality."

By this "sophisticated new principle" of openness to everything which is generally taught in most universities today, "God" if you choose to believe in some "higher power" is whatever you want to call it (or him or her), from Mother Earth to Krishna to the All or some evolutionary Force or Satan, doesn't matter. No difference is allowed among these deities because to do so would be discrimination."

Alan: See, it all ties together. Everything ties together.

"Moreover it really makes no difference what labels are attached because in the final analysis "God" is everyone's "Higher Self." It would be inconsistent with New Age philosophy to criticize Satanism even if it included molestation of children, suicide, murder and human sacrifices. There was no need for them to deny anything. On what basis can any behavior no matter how horrifying be "discriminated" against? The murderer is only fulfilling karma as Edgar Mitchell, Shirley MacLaine et al tell us, they are "never any victims."

Alan: You see it's your karma if you came back and got murdered. It was all preordained because of how you lived a previous life and so on. This is literally how they rationalize this insanity. That's how they rationalize it. You know there are people who work at the United Nations who believe in this and who say that those people in the Middle East who are getting blown up chose to be there at this time. That's how insane this all is and it's not just at the bottom. You see, the higher up you go in a civil society, civil service and so on and bureaucracy, the more they're into this stuff because they get taught courses in it beginning with human potential movements and then they go up, paid for by the taxpayer. People should really do their homework and look into what's going on because it's all around you. They give you the leaders, the shepherds to follow and people follow quite happily never questioning, never ever being cautious. No reason to be cautious really and no one is warning you to be cautious at all.

It's interesting that even Oprah over the many years has had various New Agers on pushing the same thing and promoting even the Course in Miracles, which anyone who heard little sayings

that are pronounced sometimes would like this is a book of nice sayings, but it's one of the biggest roller coasters into the New Age that you can imagine. It's the whole gambit that ties it all together. One of many, mind you, but heavily promoted and you'll find people who are actually leading the New Age and even appearing to oppose what's happening in the world, you'll find some of their relatives in the past helped to fund that book into existence.

It's quite fascinating and the whole world is fascinating if you watch and when you understand what's happening your whole life as you go through things and watching people adapt to their indoctrinations and that which fascinates them – that which literally is scientifically designed to and presented to fascinate them.

This same book, "***America, The Sorcerer's New Apprentice,***" on page 212 talks about how they use the stars, the famous ones, to get the public to follow and the public mimic what they see, as Plato said. We do as they do. We fantasize and become – at least I don't, but I can see it happening in others. Here's a little part about Shirley MacLaine that did a documentary on television even where she proclaimed she was a god and it says here:

"*Contrast this with the hours of seminars and self-hypnosis, subliminal suggestion tapes and meditation and Yoga, the positive declarations repeated endlessly—all of this intense effort aimed at "creating a new reality," yet with so little visible effect. When a power failure blacked out one of her seminars in Dallas in mid-1987, Shirley MacLaine led her audience of about 1000 in visualizing the problem being cleared up. The attempt failed to produce a demonstration of what Shirley teaches and the crowd of eager learners had to go home."*

Alan: You'll find too with the blending of the word science with religions nowadays and the New Age, it's more acceptable, more palatable. All they're doing is pushing old shamanism, the old perennial philosophies of reincarnation onto the public, visualization, all of this stuff. It's old, old stuff repackaged with a tinge of a scientific garb to cover it.

<u>On page 213 of this book it says</u>:

"***Amoral, Senseless and Hopeless***.

Since reincarnation is a belief basic to witchcraft, it is not surprising that it is amoral. Instead of solving the problem of evil, it perpetuates it. If a husband beats his wife, the cause-and-effect law of karma decrees that he must be reincarnated as a wife who is beaten by her husband. That husband (who will have been prepared by his karma to be a wife beater) will in turn have to come back as a wife beaten by her husband, and so forth endlessly. The perpetrator of each crime must become the victim of the same crime, which necessitates another perpetrator, who in turn must become a subsequent victim at the hands of another ad infinitum, ad absurdum. Rather than solving the problem of evil, karma and reincarnation perpetuate it. Think of the evil that must yet be perpetrated upon future reincarnations of Hitler…"

Alan: And we add all the rest to that too, Stalin and all the rest of them.

"*…in order to pay for his crimes! With few alleged exceptions, the average person has no recollection of the many past lives that he or she has supposedly lived. Without any memory of previous mistakes and lessons learned, what is the point of living again and again only to bear the burden of bad karma and the dire consequences of deeds one cannot remember? It's*

argued that subconsciously we have such memories (which can be induced and dealt with through hypnotherapy) and are thus benefiting at an unconscious level. If that were true, we should see evidence that humans individually and collectively, are living better more divine lives. That is patently not the case. Reincarnation is thus a senseless philosophy.

That reincarnation is also hopeless follows logically. The karma built up in the present life must be worked off in a future reincarnation. But in the process of working it off, more karma is accumulated, which must in turn be worked off in the next life and so forth endlessly. This is why the Hindu speaks of the wheel of reincarnation and why Gandhi called it reincarnation "a burden too great to bear." There's no release; it goes on forever. Yoga was developed as a means of escape from this endless wheel of death and rebirth, but whether it actually is or not must be taken by faith. And faith and efficacy of amoral and senseless laws whose existence is not supported by the facts but appear to be misplaced."

Alan: That's the problem with all of this stuff and even the first Buddha, if you read the writings, the only available writings there are, about the original society before it was tacked back on to Hinduism, the original founder was trying to break away from the whole idea of repetitive karma. Hell, repetitive hell, as he called it, and it kept everyone in complete bondage. It also is the basis for eugenics and for the right for some to dominate the many. That's the same stuff that's all through academia. That's why you have associations of various professors all into eugenics and the New Age and they're in completely. It's all one big philosophy you see. You cannot separate the two.

All they're doing is repeating the same conclusions that people like Plato would have to come to when regarding his own ability to understand mathematics and certain formula and strategy and techniques of thinking and logic. He claimed he could do so because he obviously had been born in a previous life that gave him the knowledge to understand it. That's their whole theory:

The perennial philosophy and why was it introduced?

Partly to destroy the old systems of traditional religions, which truly had become stagnant, stale, as they say, because dogma is piled upon dogma until you have more dogma than any reality left. Dogma is nothing more than civil service basically piling silly laws upon silly laws and silly laws until you can't move for laws, and that's really where it fell down. It lost its humanity along the way, as all big organizations must do. It's all talk and no vigor.

It's so strange too because in the New Testament they go on about "*ye shall know them by their works. Not by what they say but what they do*." And it's one thing to talk about the poor and all the rest of it and give little sermons about the Good Samaritan. It's another thing to do it and that's partly why, too, all the old traditional religions lost their way, especially during the Industrial Revolution when there was so much misery and poverty with the masses of people in these big crowded cities; and yet religion still demanded its money and gave them nothing back in return, except a little bit of hope in an afterlife. Old stories, no point in going all through them.

Yet, we're left with a big dilemma today because this dilemma is that this new religion that's disguised as pseudo-scientific, a covering of science to disguise an absolute religion of perpetual reincarnation, beginnings from the amoeba up to the advanced human with great leap forwards and all the rest of it, has been peddled to us all and we're all supposed to run our lives along this avenue. Every one of the major sciences accepts evolution now as their basic starting point for

all of this subsequent logic. Religion upon religion, and religion always takes over where another ones leaves off; and this one, this eugenical religion, is a thousand times worse. Thousands of times worse than dogma of previous religions because it will be enforced mercilessly – no mercy whatsoever upon everyone.

There is always a religion to guide the next step of this Great Work as it's called. The Great Work being "the rebuilding of everything that was left imperfect," as they say.

What do they mean by that? Are they talking about the beginning of a biblical type creation? You'll have to do your homework on that one. I have and it goes back to the ancient mythologies of battles, battles in the heaven, battles in the earth, all of this stuff. That's where it comes from. Not the beginning of a creation but the actual part or the ending of a war. A part of the war, it's not over obviously, where those who ruled the world decided they would rebuild it all, that nothing was perfect enough. Nothing was perfect enough, especially man himself and especially the order of man.

Now remember, order is one of their big, big points of obsession in this system. An orderly society: to the person at the bottom, he thinks that's good, that's peace and safety and routine and so on. No. Orderly means that everyone has their place and knows it, kind of like Hinduism, which isn't surprising as I say when you look at the whole New Age phenomenon which is based on Hinduism dressed up with science. We're watching them rebuild everything as they think they're gods already and already as I say they have the whole new types that will come in to be. It's all been discussed with bioethics committees, which are just eugenicists associations, that suddenly sprung to the public's attention for the first time with Dolly the Sheep and the public had no idea these organizations existed. Well, they'd never gone away.

They were always funded by the big institutions like the Rockefeller Foundation, which started up the American Eugenics Society—the one that had people being sterilized all the way up into the 1970's because they were deemed unfit to have offspring. The same force that ran through The Third Reich when they also had the cleansings within Germany and I've seen the propaganda movies that were put out for the public to convince them that those who were retarded or just below par were really nothing more than animals and it doesn't do them any favor to keep them alive and they wouldn't object to being killed, either, they simply weren't aware. You see that's how it's projected.

We're seeing all of this emerge today under the guise of science. Same thing, eugenics. Who will live? Who will die? Who will be saved? Who will not be saved? Meanwhile the whole New Age movement is going ahead and turning its back on that train that's coming along at one hell of a speed and they don't want to see the negative, look at the positive, and finding out more and more past lives. They sit and discuss this rubbish with each other and each one tries to outdo the other one about their stories in the past. It's quite fascinating to listen to them with a drama and imagination; and for those of them that have certain experiences, to play devil's advocate for a moment – just for a moment, is there anything else in this world that could have memories that are thousands if not millions of years old? Scary thought, isn't it? And what exactly are you channeling? Is it simply a trick of your imagination? Suggestion by the hypnotist? The emergence of different subconscious and even unconscious factors of all the historical novels? Remember, a novel is a novel regardless if it's dressed up in history or not. Is all that reemerging or is there something there with actual memories of other people? It need not be some spirit of

your own. Just a thought, as I say, devil's advocate for a moment to give it a little caution and warning.

Interestingly too, in ancient demonology, they used to talk about the spirits all being one, all the demons, they are "legion," a singular word denoting "many," "We are many, but we are basically one," and the whole world is one. "We are all one" is the mantra reemerging today. Interesting just to observe it all. I don't say I believe this, that or the other. I'm just giving you other alternatives and possibilities and pointing out the strangeness of something that's thousands of years old being the predominant religion today dressed up and disguised under a thousand names, but all leading people into the same road of astrology, card reading, divining, basic shamanism, power animals or spirit guides, and past life experiences. Interesting phenomenon to see, that it's well named, the perennial religion.

That's my quick blurb, spontaneous as always, in between making my dinner and I think it's a bit boiling by now. I'm just waiting for the fire alarm to go off. That will tell me if it's properly done and I hope to continue as long as I can. At the moment the weather is in that icy melting ice stage you get day and night here as spring slowly, slowly comes in. The snow probably won't be going completely until April and sometimes the end of April, but at the moment at the sides of the road you have big banks of snow which melt sometimes during the day a little bit and it all flows into the road itself, which freezes at night, and you have this wonderful skating rink and you have to figure out ways to get to the store. Luckily I got to the store today and mailed off the stuff that's been lying for a week, so for those out there don't worry about it. It's on its way.

I'd like to thank the people too who email with little snippets of the news as they watch, and I'm talking about pertinent news, the stuff that basically reaffirms the next move and the next move of the culture creation industry that guides our lives, since we've never had a population so addicted to being downloaded as we are today.

Even when I was small I can remember going to my granddad's place at New Year and they had a few drinks, their dinner and all the rest of it, and then he got up and started singing without accompaniment and that was the way he was brought up. That's how he'd heard his own parents obviously and everyone was supposed to get up and do their own little song. People in those days not so long ago used to talk all the time with each other. They participated. They made their own entertainment and when you visited them there was no TV blaring or radio blaring. They'd sit and talk. Sit and talk and discuss things and you had characters because people could develop their individual characters. We called them "characters," people who could hit you from outside the field with an idea and you'd never ever thought of it from that angle before. This is what makes you grow up and mature and consider and develop the ability to analyze and have critical thinking; it's to get outside the status quo, the indoctrination box that you're in, and see things from a thousand different angles and to come to correct conclusions – correct being that which is completely logical for you.

Today, very few people talk to each other. They'll do it electronically. They're already in cyberspace. They'll talk forever but they don't communicate personally because communication involves body language and even the presence of someone, which they're trying to build into this virtual reality, of course, this substitute world. Interesting, this substitute world, this substitute perfection of ancient times is being brought back again. It's never changed really, the whole plan, has it? Interesting stuff.

That's it for tonight, so from Hamish the dog and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Circle Game" by Joni Mitchell

Yesterday a child came out to wonder
Caught a dragonfly inside a jar
Fearful when the sky was full of thunder
And tearful at the falling of a star

And the seasons they go round and round
And the painted ponies go up and down
We're captive on the carousel of time
We can't return, we can only look behind
From where we came
And go round and round and round
In the circle game

Then the child moved ten times round the seasons
Skated over ten clear frozen streams
Words like, when you're older, must appease him
And promises of someday make his dreams

And the seasons they go round and round
And the painted ponies go up and down
We're captive on the carousel of time
We can't return, we can only look behind
From where we came
And go round and round and round
In the circle game

Sixteen springs and sixteen summers gone now
Cartwheels turn to car wheels through the town
And they tell him,
Take your time, it won't be long now
Till you drag your feet to slow the circles down

And the seasons they go round and round
And the painted ponies go up and down
We're captive on the carousel of time
We can't return, we can only look behind
From where we came
And go round and round and round
In the circle game

So the years spin by and now the boy is twenty
Though his dreams have lost some grandeur coming true
There'll be new dreams, maybe better dreams and plenty
Before the last revolving year is through

And the seasons they go round and round
And the painted ponies go up and down

We're captive on the carousel of time
We can't return, we can only look behind
From where we came
And go round and round and round
In the circle game
And go round and round and round
In the circle game

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"GLOBAL SHOCK AND AWE,
WITH 'CALMATIVES' FOR DESSERT–
THE USE OF TRANQUILLIZING
AND
HYPNOTIC AGENTS ON THE PUBLIC
IN TIMES OF CRISIS OR RIOT"
April 13, 2008

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – April 13, 2008 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Gimmie Gimmie Shock Treatment"
By the Ramones

I was feeling sick, loosing my mind
I heard about these treatments from a friend of mind
He was always happy smile on his face
He said he had a great time at this place.

Peace and love is here to stay
And now I can wake up and face the day
Happy happy happy all the time
Shock treatment, I'm doing fine.

Gimme gimme shock treatment
Gimme gimme shock treatment
Gimme gimme shock treatment
I wanna, wanna shock treatment

I was feeling sick I was loosing my mind
I heard about these treatments from a good friend of mine
He was always happy smile on his face
He said he had a great time at the place.

Peace and love is here to stay
And now I can wake up and face the day
Happy happy happy all the time
Shock treatment, I'm doing fine

Gimme gimme shock treatment
Gimme gimme shock treatment
Gimme gimme shock treatment

Gimme gimme shock treatment
Gimme gimme shock treatment
Gimme gimme shock treatment
Gimme gimme shock treatment
I wanna, wanna shock treatment

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com on Sunday the 13th of April 2008. At the end of the show you can look into the links I'll provide for more talks that Aldous Huxley gave in interviews concerning his view of what he perceived to be the coming problems in a global society. He articulated them pretty well because he was in on various think tanks working on solving these upcoming problems which the think tanks foresaw. They understood because these particular think tanks working with intelligence services were well aware of all the different kinds of technologies that could be applied on national and international levels that could affect the behavior and the culture of the populations, well understood.

They also understood the psychological effects of scientific propaganda, scientifically induced propaganda and repetition. They also understood that since everyone was a long time ago already on a national and international education system, they were all taught the same reality that it would be much easier for even small groups of people to take over at the top and control a world. This to an extent has already happened. When you think about it, you're born into a preexisting system which you did not create. It was created by predecessors. Not only wasn't it created by you, it wasn't created by your parents either who had no say in the system into which they were born as well.

For many, many centuries we were born into systems. We don't question much about the nationality of things. We simply go and fight when we're told to fight and conquer who we're told to conquer for our masters, that were induced into us to believe these masters really are of the same ilk as yourself, the epitome of the flag you might say, but they're not really. They never have been at the top. Those who claw their way to the top are generally psychopathic personalities who have no affiliation with those they rule over and that goes for every country in all ages.

While we're being distracted by media and entertainment, all of which gives you little bits of programming, you cannot watch a thing today on television without some kind of political correctness or programming or idea being put into your mind. Comedies are famous for it, and little bits and bites on news clips which never explain anything in any depth whatsoever. They encourage us to be superficial thinkers.

During World War I and II, increasingly, up until today, universities have had very large grants given to them by the military-industrial complex to work on warfare purposes weaponry of all kinds. The bacterial and viral warfare departments of every nation have their groundwork done in universities. In fact, many scientific discoveries come from the universities that are publicly funded as well and yet these private corporations who give little grants for specific investigative purposes end up owning the patents which these universities come up with in discovery. They steal the patent really and this has been increasing through the Cold War right up to the present time, with all kinds of ways being found electronic, viral, bacterial and non-lethal weaponry type scenarios. All of this has been part of the coming New World Order as it's called. Psychology as

well being used along side all of it and propaganda. Propaganda is an exact science and it can be calibrated or adjusted to fit any culture, but the same techniques are used.

With non-lethal weaponry, we've had our heads full of tasering and so we think of it basically as cops on the streets with little personal weapons, which they can use to stun or even kill someone and that's all true. However, we miss the big picture and I think it's intentional. We're distracted into one form of non-lethal weaponry while we ignore all the other major forms, the ones that are used on a grand scale.

When it was mentioned on the major news right after 9/11, when one of the bigwigs was asked in the U.S. how they would deal with another crisis, even bigger crisis, on say a city level and he said we have aerosolized Prozac and Valium which can be sprayed across a whole city to calm the people. That's when it hit me as to why so many people were already since 1998 have feeling drowsy, sleepy, no energy since the aerial spraying began in earnest on a large scale. It hit me that not only is HAARP technology being used in conjunction with the aerial spraying of metallic particles, but obviously the boys at the top would get a big bang for their buck; they'd use what they call "calmatives" as well.

Now people can look into university findings, they might be lucky to still find some around, where the funding was given to these certain departments in universities who all worked on these non-lethal weapons and calmatives and so on; and remember what you read on a small scale can be used on a large scale.

One of these reports for the military-industrial complex on calmatives was done by Penn State College of Medicine Applied Research Lab Laboratory, Pennsylvania State University, and they gave out one – I have one document here, there's probably a lot more, on 3rd of October 2000 and it's called "***The Advantages and Limitations of Calmatives for Use as Non-Lethal Technique."*** There's one of 11 pages in this one particular report.

<u>It says</u>:

"**Executive Summary**.

The purpose of this study was to assess the potential use of calmatives as non-lethal techniques. This research included defining the advantages and limitations of pharmaceutical agents as calmatives with potential use as non-lethal techniques; providing a comprehensive survey of the medical literature identifying pharmaceutical agents that produce a calm sate and developing this information into a database of relevant literature on calmatives; 3) providing an in-depth review of selected calmatives identified by the literature search with high potential for further consideration as a non-lethal technique, and L) to identify and provide recommendations on new areas in pharmaceutical drug development that may uniquely meet the requirements of calmatives as non-lethal techniques.

Alan: Now remember, this was first brought to the public's attention in a dramatic way in a hostage situation in Russia. In Moscow, I think it was, where they released a nerve gas into the theater the authorities that released this gas and it did kill some of the hostages as well as those who were holding them. That's how that broke to the surface. However, again, that's small scale.

That's what they call "urban warfare" and we must never forget that what's done on a small scale can be broadened into a very large scale.

The boys at the top you know think big, very big. It's like the Special Air Service. Their motto is "*who dares wins*." If you dare to do the unthinkable, you've got more a chance of winning. You dare to do that which is audacious, like knights are audacious; they're bold. You do that which no one else would think of and that's why you can pull it off. That's how all intelligence services work and they also work by massive deception. Everything in intelligence is to do with deceiving the public – the public in your own country, the public abroad. Across the world deception is used and often the idea is to do some dirty work and withdraw your men and let other countries blame each other, that's standard in intelligence work.

I'll continue with this little talk here from this particular document I have here.

"There may be a need for development of non-lethal techniques with a high degree of specificity, regarding selectivity safety and reversibility that the world avoid production of a lasting impairment to the subjects)…"

Alan: They've got the words screwed up here, but that's the way it is.

"*…or in individual (s) activating the technique. Pharmaceutical agents or calmatives with a profile of producing a cairn-like behavioral state…*

Alan: They've got "cairn-like." I guess they've got a dog here, Cairn terrier. It should be --

"*…calm-like behavioral state via considered highly appropriate for consideration n the design, enhancement, and implementation of non-lethal techniques. While ethical issues are involved with the use of calmatives in this context, consideration of these issues was beyond the scope of this project."*

Alan: It is too, you see, all intelligence gathering and all experimentation is compartmentalized so these characters here in this university that are getting their grant are probably doing a study which has been done in many other universities across the planet, often funded by the same foundations, and they don't read each others findings. They don't know too that they're simply doing a study, which has been done maybe 20 years ago and ongoing because what they want to see is data at the top. You've got to have lots of data in intelligence. That's what intelligence gathering means and you've got to be pretty sure of your facts, so that you do many experiments on the same thing with unrelated organizations all participating and that way you get an idea of consistency.

"Pharmaceutical agents considered under the topic of "calmatives" include compounds known to depress or inhibit the function of the central nervous system. Several major classes of pharmacological compounds under this category include sedative-hypnotic agents, anesthetic agents, skeletal muscle relaxants, oploid analgesics, anxiolyrics, antipsychotics, antidepressants and selected drugs of abuse. Drugs which depress the nervous system have a range of effects that are dependent on the dose and duration of drug administered; these physiological and behavioral effects range from amelioration of anxiety, mild sedation, hypnotic effects to coma and death. Pharmaceutical compounds recommended for use as non-lethal calmatives will

typically not be administered to produce deep sedation or hypnosis; rather, calmatives will be used to relieve anxiety and produce mild sedation, Moreover, the compounds featured for in-depth discussion in this report, have unique characteristics that offer specific advantages in a non-lethal warfare setting."

Alan: Now remember that everything in here is worded and reworded after it goes through banks of lawyers because they want to make sure that there's a lot of deception involved on the part of the reader. The reader is going to be deceived unless he understands the language of intelligence gathering. That last sentence said "*that offer specific advantages in a non-lethal warfare setting*."

Remember, we're at war. That's the first thing to understand. We are at war. It's been declared. It's a global war against what's called terrorism. Terrorism has, as I knew it would, blossomed into encompassing everything—everything which the State states as anti-government or anti-policy of the government; so if you complain about the system you're basically a terrorist. If you don't go along with political correctness with the new norms that come up every other day and say four fingers or two and two is five, then you're now a terrorist like George Orwell said. It's whatever they tell you is normal. That's the new political correctness. Most folk adapt to it immediately and parrot it.

<u>To continue with this report</u>:

"This report highlights the pharmacological affects of calmative, including a discussion of pharmacokinetic and pharmacodynamic principles of drug action in the central nervous system. The pharmacological effects include consideration of a calmative's route(s) of administration, rate of absorption and distribution, biotransformation and excretion profiles…"

Alan: That's how fast you get rid of it from your body.

"*…mechanism of actions as well as consideration of known side effects, The importance of data on calm calmatives obtained from both preclinical and clinical research was considered to be vitally needed information in the assessment of a calmative agent. Additional consideration was also given to research with calmatives conducted in patient populations with a range of disruptive behaviors, ranging from treatment of withdrawal from alcohol, alleviation of debilitating anxiety concomitant with social phobia, therapeutic treatment of violent parolees, as wet as others to provide information relevant to the application on of a calmative in an agitated population…"*

Alan: Here's the part here.

"*…information relevant to the application on of a calmative in an agitated population…*"

Alan: Population, national.

"*…or riots and/or hostage situation requiring deployment of a non-lethal technique*."

Alan: The idea of the way it's written is to always lead the reader into thinking the latter part "riot and/or hostage situation," but remember legally they've told you just before it of a "*calmative in an agitated population*." Now you can tie this in with what I talked about on my

website, the 90-page report from the big think tank that hovers over the Department of Defence for Britain, to do with 30 years of escalating riots and you start wondering – you put it together why they're doing these kind of studies, quiet studies.

"*The Researchers identified the characteristics of an "ideal' calmative as a non-lethal technique to include: easy administration…*"

Alan: What's easy now? It's not easy forcing someone down and injecting them or making them breathe something out of a tank.

"*…• adaptable for administration via topical, subcutaneous, intramuscular, or oral routes…*"

Alan: Now topical, remember, means your skin and they have lots of chemicals that will carry pharmaceutical agents or viral or warfare agents through the skin.

"*• rapid in onset…*"

Alan: That's why they'd give you a fast-acting calmative such as a Valium type one to initially kick in. Something like Prozac would take a while to build up in your bloodstream to the right loading dose and then it would start affecting you after a while, so you do it in unison, together.

"*• rapid in onset;*
• most likely of short or limited duration;
• production of a approximately the sane magnitude of calm (ranging from a less agitated, groggy, sleepy-like slate to a stunned state of consciousness) in all individuals of similar body mass index and age range…"

Alan: Now I've watched it even in Sudbury, Ontario, on the very few occasions I go into town in the summer when they're spraying like crazy above your heads, just pea soup crazy, line after line from all directions and you look at the people coming in and out of their cars and in and out of the stores and you have the same fixed expression everywhere. It sometimes appears as though they're in slow motion. They're definitely drugged in some way.

"*• the effects should be reversible by a profile of rapid turnover and/or the availability of a selective antagonist to serve as an antidote;*
• the compound should be safely administered by an individual and free of prolonged toxicity to the individual(s) receiving the agent;
• only be administered on a temporary basis…"

Alan: Now remember, temporary is a very vague word. Something that's temporary could be a period of 20 years until an objective is achieved.

"*• produce side effects, if any, of short duration."*

Alan: Here's the advantages and limitation of calmatives for use as non-lethal technique.

"The Researchers noted that in identifying an optimum calmative for use as a non-lethal technique, the choice of agent for application in a field setting…"

Alan: A field setting.

"*…would depend upon the situation of the crisis requiring intervention. In this regard, wide ranges of potential agents were considered and it was noted that a series of calmatives with different mechanisms of action, duration of effects and depths of "calm" might be appropriate for development. It was noted that drugs can be tailored to be highly selective and specific for known receptor (protein) targets in the nervous system with unique profiles of biological effects on consciousness, motor activity and psychiatric impact. An extensive review of the medical research literature and several commercial sources of current pharmaceutical information were searched on topics carefully selected far their relevance to calmatives. The CALMATIVE database generated Includes over 7,000 references obtained in conducting this research."*

Alan: 7,000 references.

"*These results demonstrated that a large body of highly relevant information is available on calmative agents."*

Alan: Then they go in to the different kinds they can use here.

"*…used as a non-lethal calmative agent and include…"*

Alan: Include. This isn't all of them. This is the ones they include, the better known ones.

- *benzodiazepines*
- *alpha$_2$-adrenorecptor agonists*
- *dopamine D3 receptor agonists*
- *serotonin selective reuptake inhibitors*
- *serotonin 5-HT1A receptor agonists*
- *opioid receptors and mu agonists*
- *neurolept and anesthetics*

Alan: That's the ones that will put you into a much deeper sleep.

- *corticotrophin-releasing factor receptor antagonists*
- *cholecystokinin B receptor antagonists.*

The discussion for each category of agent includes identification of specific compounds (typically receptor agonists and antagonists) as well as review of the clinical effects and the mechanism of action. In addition, each class of compounds and specific drugs were discussed In light of their proposed contribution as a non-lethal technique."

Alan: Non-lethal technique, that's the term, remember, techniques. Remember the word that Huxley kept using, "techniques". When he said techniques he defined what he meant by techniques. These are techniques used on populations: psychological techniques, propaganda techniques. Technique is a series of routines repeated in sequence and it alters our behavior, culture and so on, but it's also techniques of control. Mainly it's to do with control. That's what Huxley was referring to.

"*The Researchers identified several drug classes (e.g. benzodiazepines, alpha$_2$-adrenoreceplor agonists) and individual drugs (diazepam, dexmedetomidine) found appropriate for immediate consideration as a non-lethal technique. Equally…*"

Alan: In other words, they're already considering the Valium ones for immediate consideration as non-lethal techniques.

"*Equally important, the Researchers identified many promising new developments that deserve further consideration with high potential as prototypical calmatives with availability in the near future.*

The research object of this particular part of the study:

- *Define the advantages and limitations of pharmaceutical compounds as calmatives with potential use in non-lethal techniques.*
- *Provide a comprehensive survey of the medical literature utilizing pharmaceutical scents to produce a calm state with potential for use as a non-lethal technique. This information will provide a current database of the relevant literature on calmatives.*
- *Provide an in-depth review of selected calmatives identified by the literature search with high potential for further consideration as a non-lethal technique."*

Alan: It goes on and on and on. They put a lot of filler in these things as well because they get grants and they've got to please their masters and come up with something. They pad the reports.

"*Calmatives have potential for use in non-lethal techniques. Currently, the majority of non-lethal techniques involve the use of physical restraint, induction of acute physical pain, or other immobilization strategy. Chemical irritants, which include pepper spray or tear gas, serve to illustrate another series of approaches currently used in situations of crowd control*."

Alan: Crowd control. You think it's a one-on-one thing. No, it's for crowd control ultimately.

However, to date, the vast array of pharmaceutical compounds that produce a calm non-agitated behavioral state may have potential utility as non-lethal techniques, either alone or in combination will the established approaches described above. Since the mid-1960s, the availability of these pharmaceutical agents, herein termed "calmatives," have undergone a remarkably rapid phase of growth. Indeed, the premier status of the US pharmaceutical Industry the world markets, combined with the exponential developments in the fields of pharmacology, neuroscience, anesthesia, and biotechnology fields, among others, has brought forth a diverse array of compounds that produce sedation and/or a calm state as either a primary or secondary effect."

Alan: Then they prattle on about the same stuff as they pad the paper.

"*Contribution of the Report on Calmatives:There is a need for non-lethal techniques with a high degree of specificity, selectivity, safety…"*

Alan: They're repeating what they said at the start. I'll try and find something that's more relevant here. They're going to define now what calmatives are.

"*A wide variety of pharmacological approaches modulate mammalian behavior…*"

Alan: That's us, mammals. We're just animals you see.

"...including human, non-human primates and rodent species. Pharmacological compounds (or agents) producing a calm or tranquil behavioral slate upon administration are termed "calmatives." In most cases, the state of calm produced will, in part, depend on the existing behavioral state of the individual before the pharmaceutical agent is administered. Pharmaceutical agents to be considered under the topic of "calmatives" will include compounds known to depress or inhibit the function of the central nervous system termed. There are several major classes of pharmaceutical compounds that fall under the category of depressants including sedative-hypnotic agents, anesthetic agents, skeletal muscle relaxants, opioid analgesics, an anti-anxiety or anxiolytics, antipsychotics, antidepressants, and selected drugs of abuse."

Alan: Now I'll stop there and jump to another paper. This fits in with this document here. Years ago, I saw a movie with George C. Scott. It was a movie based on a factual incident that occurred back in 1968 I think it was and it's funny how things work out with synchronicities, but someone just sent me a little write-up on this particular incident that happened. The movie by the way was called ***"Rage***" and it's well worth seeing. It actually happened in the United States, one of the many incidents that have happened in the United States and elsewhere that's been quieted down and covered up and so on.

This is called "***The Sheep Incident***" by Scott Cianciosi. He wrote this on March 17th, 2008. I think his site is called damninteresting.com. Damninteresting.com and here's what it says:

"It was half past midnight on March 17th, 1968. Keith Smart, the director of epidemiology and ecology at Utah's Dugway Proving Grounds, was awakened by the ringing of a phone. On the other end was Dr. Bode, a professor at the University of Utah, and the director of the school's contract with Dugway. There was a problem. Calls had been coming in. About 27 miles outside of the base, in the aptly-named Skull Valley, thousands of sheep had suddenly died. There were some survivors among the flocks, but it was clear that their hours were numbered. Veterinarians were dispatched to euthanize the few remaining animals. Army officials began drafting their official denial."

Alan: That's standard you see.

"A few days earlier, one of their planes had flown high over the Utah desert at Dugway with a bellyful of nerve agent. The plane's mission was simple: using a specially rigged delivery system, it was to fly to a specific set of coordinates and spray its payload over a remote section of the Utah desert. This test was a small part of the ongoing chemical and biological weapons research at Dugway, and it was one of three tests held that particular day. The flight would soon prove to be far more important than anyone could have guessed at the time.

The sprawling 800,000 acres of Dugway Proving Ground is a mix of target ranges, dispersal grounds, laboratories, and military bunkers. The facility was established in the 1940s to provide the military with a remote locale to conduct safer testing. It was briefly shut down following World War 2, but the base enjoyed a grand reopening during the Korean War. By 1958, it was the official home of the Army Chemical, Biological, and Radiological Weapons School. The base tested all manner of unconventional military hardware; from researching new

toxic agents to developing antidotes and protective clothing. In March 1968, the toxin under scrutiny was VX…"

Alan: Which is 15.

"*…one of the most potent nerve agents in existence. The original compound was created by Ranajit Ghosh, a chemist working at Imperial Chemical Industries. The liquid proved to be an effective pesticide and it was quickly put on the market under the name Amiton. Not long afterwards, however, it was taken off the market for being too toxic to handle safely. The agent's extreme toxicity drew the attention of government weapons research labs, whose scientists were always on the lookout for more efficient ways to kill people. Amiton, the pesticide too successful for its own good, was to become the "V"...*"

Alan: Or five.

"*…class of nerve agent. The majority of the research done on V-Class agents went into developing a potent weapons-grade version of the chemical. That research birthed VX.*

Alan: Or 15.

"*…VX was a triumph among the biological warfare community. Odorless and tasteless, it's three times as toxic as Sarin. In initial trials, this over-achieving compound was also found to be highly stable, enabling long shelf life and environmental persistence. VX works by blocking chemicals in the victim's body from functioning. It prevents the enzyme acetylcholinesterase from allowing muscles to relax, resulting in the contraction of every muscle in the body. Exposure to a minute or diluted dose of VX will cause muscle twitching, drooling, excessive sweating, and involuntary defecation, among other unpleasantries. Exposure to a lethal dose — about ten milligrams — will cause convulsions, paralysis, and eventually asphyxiation due to sustained contraction of the diaphragm muscle. Unless the affected skin is cleaned…*"

Alan: Because it travels through the skin.

"*…and an antidote is administered immediately, a single drop of liquid VX will kill a person in around ten minutes.*"

Alan: That's a victory for the industrial war complex.

"*On March 13th, Dugway ran a series of three tests using VX. The tests were routine, like any of the thousands of weapons tests that were conducted there over the previous twenty years. In the first test, an artillery shell packed with VX was fired onto the range; and in the second, 160 gallons of the compound were burned in an open pit. Both tests were completed without incident. The third test involved delivery via airplane, with over a ton of a special VX mixture sprayed over the desert. Unbeknownst to the pilot, the spray nozzle that controlled the flow of the chemical had broken. As he climbed to a higher altitude, the chemical continued to seep from the plane. Winds that day were blowing between 5-20 mph, with gusts reaching 35 mph. These strong easterly winds carried the VX straight to Skull Valley. The next day, the sheep grazing in the area began to die, and within days thousands of them had perished. The government and local numbers differ, but anywhere between 3,483 and 6,400 sheep died in the aftermath of the test.*"

Alan: That's one tie-in you see. They've been at this for an awful long time, how to affect vast areas and even whole populations of people using chemicals and biological agents and now they're into what they're now calling calmatives; and getting back to this paper on calmatives. They go into a whole bunch of wasted paper trying to alter the meaning, at least the perception of calmative, and talk about the PR necessary to induce the public into accepting these things as a potential use upon themselves one day. That's what PR is all about: Getting you the victim to start to get familiar with the idea and predictive programming that this will be used on you and it's somehow only right that they do so and you accept it. It's quite the thing. They make you believe anything now.

I'll continue with some of this paper here. It's very dry, very boring but that's how they write all these things and this is the low end. This is not the stuff they have in the Pentagon where they have all the selected higher studies done. They don't publish those ones to the public. I want to look for the PR part because it's very important how they get this to the public.

Better still, I'll go to this other report. This is from the United States / United Kingdom, "***Non-Lethal Weapons War Game and Program***" from the executive seminar they held on the 30th of November 2000 and this is quite an interesting one too. Very dry again because they're very careful on how they word things.

"*The US/UK Non-Lethal Weapons Urban Operations Executive Seminar was conducted on November 30th, 2000 at the Ministry of Defence, London. The seminar was the concluding event in the US/UK Non-Lethal Weapons Urban Operations Wargaming Program; for which the planning began in April 1999. It brought together a broad spectrum of US and UK General and Flag Officers as well senior government civilians and key subject matter experts for the purpose of addressing a broad spectrum of issues relating to the development and use of non-lethal weaponry."*

Alan: They give you all the lists of participants in this particular document I've got here.

"The first objective was addressed by providing participants copies of the assessment reports from each of the previous events in the program and through summarizing the key findings across the entire effort in a short briefing."

Alan: This is a legality paper really to do with legalisms and how they'd get round laws by rewording and interpreting the words of particular international laws and all the rest of it.

"The issue selected for consideration in the seminar generally reflect a combination of Acceptability Criteria of interest to the Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Directorate, and the "natural selection" of the issues themselves through rigorous vetting by both the US and UK staffs. Executive discussions of the issues were led in plenary by the senior US and UK principles. The third objective was addressed in round table discussions…"

Alan: They always have the Round Table discussions, a very interesting term there.

"*…of the issues. This effort consisted of a series on workshops, seminars, and war games, all designed to build upon each preceding event. The first event, the Policy Seminar, addressed overall policy and legal issues associated with Non-Lethal Weaponry, political*

military issues, rules of engagement criteria, psychological operations, information warfare requirements and innovative employment concepts. WarGame One and its associated workshop addressed the challenges and opportunities associated with the use of Non-Lethal Weaponry at the tactical level of war. War Game Two and its associated workshop examined the employment of Non-Lethal Weaponry at the operational level of war. The third War Game in the workshop addressed strategic, and by extension, policy level issues relevant to the employment of Non-Lethal Weaponry technologies and concepts."

Alan: Now, it's the third one that I'm interested in really, because strategy is long-term planning, and use of, to prevent something. Strategic levels, so you can use it in a strategy; not when something has actually happened, but if they claim something could happen you can start getting doped from the air years beforehand.

"Finally, the Executive Seminar reviewed the key findings of the Wargaming Program, addressed broad-based issues of NLW employment and development, and identified possible future courses of action."

Alan: In here they go on to try and redefine it. It says:

"Non-Lethal Weapons" as a descriptive term is seriously limited in its capacity to attain the accuracy and granularity necessary to avoid many serious ambiguities impacting both the operational employment and policy and legal clarity regarding Non-Lethal Weaponry…"

Alan: It's NLW.

"*…use. As has been the case with this particular issue in other venues, discussions tended to raise as many questions as answers. There was general agreement that the term "Non-Lethal" was inaccurate, but with the caution that changing it at this juncture could generate more confusion than clarity."*

Alan: You see, the whole idea was to con the public into thinking these things are non-lethal, but they can 'up' the strength of anything to make it lethal.

"*It was suggested, however, that this confusion could be mitigated by a concerted emphasis on educating the military…*"

Alan: Here you are. This is the top talking here. They're going to put--

"*…emphasis on educating the military, educating the media…"*

Alan: Because it doesn't matter about you.

"*…and public from the media concerning the nature and purposes of NLW. This effort will need to overcome the understanding that the term "Non" means "not". A Red media campaign WILL ALWAYS use the term in battle for world opinion against Blue…"*

Alan: That's the colors they use in warfare.

"*…when a casualty occurs. The official definition will be irrelevant since it cannot be mentioned or explained in a 30-second sound bite. Moreover, several steps toward greater "terminological" precision were suggested. First, NLW should be defined and discussed only in terms of use against people; that is the counter-material use of NLW is conceptually meaningless and the source of needless confusion. In other words, NLW should be viewed and discussed as anti-personnel weapons. Second, while it might be desirable to eliminate the "Non" part of the descriptor, as suggested above, the feasibility of doing so was considered difficult. However, there was considerable enthusiasm, principally from the UK…"*

Alan: Now listen to this little dry bit, though, amongst all this dry stuff. Britain is the master at words.

"*…for dispensing with the term (and notion) of "weapon" and instead focusing on non-lethal "capabilities*"…

Alan: This doesn't sound like weapons. It sounds much better, "capabilities."

"*…that produce non-lethal "effects."*

Alan: See, they're non-lethal effects you see.

"This would provide greater operational, as well as policy legal flexibility. The consensus of the group, then, favored the term "Non-Lethal Capabilities."

Alan: This is from the Department of Defence, by the way, this particular document here. They go through all the legal definitions of testing under the treaties. That's how they get round the word "testing" because they have international treaties and there's a whole page on their way of jumping around, hopping around and past it.

"So they have Rules of Engagements, MOEs and ROEs, that's MOEs relating to such considerations as time, range, scope of effect clearly influence the shaping of ROEs (discussed in more detail as a separate issue). With regards to this issue, a divergence of perspective and position again emerged between the UK and the US The UK argued that in situations of NLW use dedicated and clear identifiable non-lethal systems capabilities are essential to avoiding the "misreading of intent" by an adversary."

Alan: Now the adversary, remember, if they're using it on the population happens to be you, so all of this – this document really is for the media. It's almost a prepper for the media on how to ever, ever put across these stories to the public should they be given them. That's really what this is, it's a prep. It's a prepping exercise.

"*The use and benefits of these particular chemicals and so on could be explained without the potential confusion of the same "identifiable" systems being capable of lethal applications*."

Alan: The media has been told to clearly push this whole non-lethal idea but never mention it could also kill people. That's what it's really telling them.

"The US, on the other hand, advocated the utility of dual-purpose non-lethal systems. This integrated approach would better enable NLW users to rapidly and seamlessly respond to highly fluid operational situations. That's non-lethal to lethal and back again..."

Alan: They can use it for both purposes if they had to.

"*…a capability more appropriate to military operations as opposed to more traditional "police" applications*."

Alan: Then they go on to carry the different kinds of weaponry that they're talking about. They also get into the calmatives and the various tranquilizers and so on. You know, you'd have to be at the top to get all of the different compartments working on these separate papers to put the whole thing together because that's how intelligence works. They make sure that no one, no one, not even the universities gets access to other data coming in and other parts of the studies coming in; and all this goes into what's happening really. That's really about what is happening. It's an interesting paper that goes through rules of engagement and everything here. It's all under NATO by the way. This is all UK, the US and NATO in this particular document that was from the military.

It goes back to the beginning of what I was talking about, and that is that these chemicals are being used on the public and have been definitely since 9/11/2000 and I've no doubt even a couple of years before it because that's when the heavy, heavy spraying in the skies started. That's also when we started to get the modification of the weather. It started around '98 and I witnessed them build up storms. I saw trees bend after heavy spraying and the winds would start up. That's modification of the weather. As I say, the whole idea of bringing you through – remember, this is a 100 years war, officially declared 100 years war, by the guys at the top. It's a war to change society completely so that at the end of it whatever is alive then, whatever kind of human being they bring in, in 100 years, will have no relation to the ones that exist today. They could look at this culture and this way of life in total confusion because they'll have nothing compatible with it in a 100 years time.

Now how do you bring people through all of that the changes? How do you get people to accept – now remember they've been beating the drums on population explosions since the 1950's big time with the "baby boom" they called it, which is utter nonsense because most families in the Western world were not having more than two children. When you have two children from two parents you have a static population and many people were foregoing having children all together or having one. The only immigration build up in the West was because immigration policies opened the doors to other countries and they were flooding in, but this was to create a worldwide appearance of overpopulation. That's the whole point of it. That's why it was done. That's why the immigration doors were open wide to countries that they claimed, like Britain, were already overcrowded back in the '70's.

Why would you open the population doors wide open if that was the case?

It's to create the impression that you're overcrowded because immigrants traditionally flood into the major cities, which are already overcrowded. Appearance is very important. It's all to do with perception and so they want to bring the population down drastically and we heard the terms break out in the '70's, "sustainability," sustainability of the planet. Huge think tanks were set up once again in the private and public sector to investigate all the potentials of what they foresaw

coming in this crammed crazy world. They started churning out movies like "***Soylent Green"*** based on the book "***Make Room, Make Room***" because part of the book actually was to get through our heads that we're overpopulated and crammed in cities, so it was a propaganda movie as well with a good twist in the till.

They decided a long time ago and remember what the Club of Rome said in that book I've mentioned often, "***The First Global Revolution,***" where the founders said that in the 1970's they looked at all the scenarios they could possibly think of that could be used as an excuse to take over the world in a more totalitarian fashion, to bring it all together in a global society, what kind of enemy could they find? Because only in warfare do people pool together and work for less and all work for common cause, and they came up with the idea of fact that they'd brainwash the public into believing, through weather manipulation of course, that we were destroying the planet and that would be the big stick they would use.

Out of many scenarios they could have picked, that's the one they chose and they admit that in the book. Yet, you have all these other departments looking upon how to bring this new future society into being, where we'd have to cut back on our resources and be sustainable. How would you tame a population that had got accustomed to traveling, going joyriding and all the rest of it and Sunday driving and just burning gas for pleasure it was so abundant? How would you train them into eating less and so on and be more subservient to a global system and how would you get rid of this idea of individual freedom? They had all these think tanks working on all of this and of course part of it in the military-industrial complex in every country, because it's all one big complex, was to do with the use of altering behavior of individuals on national and international levels – propaganda wise, psychological warfare wise, but also by the use of chemicals. Very old idea, drugs have been used even in ancient India to drug the slave type populations, the untouchables at the bottom, into working and not complaining. They were drugged. Old technique and they're using the same again.

They're also adding something to the sprays in the sky, which makes perfect sense since it was said by Rumsfeld after 9/11 that they could do this. They could spray whole cities to stop panic during another attack and they had the aerosolized tranquilizers ready. When we see the heavy spraying, everyone is tired. They get tired. When the spraying lessens, you'll notice the people are anxious, sometimes angry. That's standard if you're taking long-term daily doses of tranquilizers because you're going through withdrawal when the spraying stops for a few days and the tranquilizer is dropping in your blood level. Once they start spraying again, you're back to what now is your new normal, your new old self, and that's happening. I've no doubt about it whatsoever.

This whole 9/11 deal was so planned you could not bring a world global system into being—the dream of these characters for a long, long, long time—you couldn't bring it into being with a population that was thinking clearly with memory intact with reasoning powers working to their full extent. You could not do it, so it makes perfect logical sense that in a warfare capability or sense you would use everything available at your command. Remember what I said earlier in the show and that was to do with audacity – to be bold, audacious. "*Who dares wins*." That's what they do. Something you'd never ever think of: Spraying the world with tranquilizers and other things on a global level, getting a big bang for your buck because you can control the weather at the same time.

Remember the HAARP itself not only controls the weather, it controls your moods and that's official. These particular electronic waves (ELF) waves can affect your mood and behavior. Make you very depressed or tired or agitated and irritable. Couple that with drugs as well and you've got quite the mix there.

Joe and Jane Average who live in TV land and 6 o'clock news land where they judge their sanity by bouncing off their ideas to their neighbors and friends and work mates, only to have the same ideas come back to them, they all think they're sane but they all have the same conditioning. That's how they judge their sanity and each one will say, "oh, yes we know they could do this to us but they never would." Simple as that, utter denial, right into denial. "They never would."

Those who have listened to this particular series I've done over the many, many years on the agenda and it's just an agenda. A long term business plan and I've quoted all the books and read from lots of books where the bigwigs have talked about this utopia and how they'd change society. Even create new types of humans that would better serve them. There would be peace on the planet when no one could think for themselves, except for the elite, who, as they've said themselves, mustn't change themselves. They must remain unaffected, so therefore there is always antidotes to everything but you won't get the antidotes.

Charles Galton Darwin said this in "***The Next Million Years***." He said, "*The elite will retain their capabilities for self-preservation…*" – meaning their minds would be completely functional and their reasoning capabilities would be working perfectly well because "they must guide the ship of state." They all agreed with each other in many of their books that the public wouldn't need that anymore because the state would be making all the decisions for you the individual and that's happening.

Even with the passport issue and the ID card and all this nonsense that suddenly come to the fore, they couldn't have done any of this without 9/11 happening. It was a "must be." It had to happen to ram all this through. Something that's been planned and set up waiting for it to happen could not have happened by coincidence. It had to be planned. It took years of cooperation between governments and intelligence agencies worldwide to set up the machinery to implement the same totalitarian system. It took years for that to happen, long before 9/11. You wouldn't do all of that unless you'd be sure of it occurring. Either that or you're sitting waiting to win the lotto and these guys don't play by chance. Audacity, audacity is important. If you do the unthinkable, the unbelievable and you do it big in front of the whole world and because you the individual could never – you understand the small little lies, the white lies, but you couldn't imagine anyone getting up in front of cameras, never mind groups of people, and conning and fooling the whole public of the planet; but that's exactly what's happening. To bring in a Brave New World you'd use every weapon in the arsenal and it's happening. It's happening.

Probably the most important aspect of propaganda is aimed at giving you perceptions of things – authorized perceptions, because we think in predictable manners. We come to conclusions in predicable manners by those who understand the mind, the culture, the language. When you're able to jump out of the box and can see things from every angle—remember in architecture and these guys use a lot of architectural terminology in their societies—you must be able to see something from all kinds of points of view, knowing that the people who visit such a structure once it's completed generally see it from the front or just the side. They don't see it from the top or even the bottom or interdimensional viewpoints and so on. They don't see that. They see

something that's presented to them and that all things are put to us in such a fashion so that we'll all come to the same perception.

We have to break out of the conditioning of the fake perceptions to save our skins basically, because the guys at the top mean business. They've been doing things to the public on a quiet scale for a long, long time, "***Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars,***" adding the chemicals to your drinking water and we all know the effects of them. There's lots of literature out there on fluoride and all the other stuff that they use; never mind the intensive farming before they modified all the crops. The intensive farming was totally dependent upon the big chemical businesses that made the new fertilizers and they knew at the beginning that would be a temporary measure too, because the soil in places like Alberta and places in the states, the bread basket of the world at one time, we kept the Soviet Union alive through its entire history as the Soviet Union. They couldn't feed themselves. They bought millions of tons of grain every year from Canada and the U.S., and those fields now in Alberta and other places are like sand, over-farmed, and you have to add the particular nitrogen-based chemicals to the soil if you want anything to grow. That's how bad it's become.

They knew that this intensive farming phase would only be temporary. They knew that the good farming areas that still use traditional means to farm, natural fertilizers and so on, couldn't feed the whole planet and so they made sure of that in fact by encouraging the chemicalization of the farming industry. They made sure they kept enough natural farms left to feed the elite themselves for so many hundreds of years. Long-term planning in a post-industrial society where you don't need all the people anymore.

We tend to think the world revolves around us, each one of us, and that somehow our lives – "my life is more important and I will go on forever." That's how we tend to see things. We can't imagine anything being done to us in a sinister manner that would harm us. We've been trained to think this way, even though reports have come out ad nauseam on the need to reduce vastly the populations of the planet by any and every means possible. Those who've been born from the '50's onwards have noticed the massive decline in health and early diseases, aging diseases that hit the young now and now it’s common. Partly through inoculation, partly through the food that we've had, partly through the tampering with the water – these things combined have produced an unhealthy society, from our perspective, again, remember; but a predictable one from those who understood this before it was all given to us, this particular system. Before they tampered with your food, before they tampered with the water, before they started spraying you from the skies, before they started giving you inoculations, they knew what their goal would be because for hundreds and hundreds and hundreds of years those in power (the psychopathic types) have always been terrified of losing control over the public, so the public becomes the enemy.

They've had a war on the world – not *of* the worlds, but *on* the world, ongoing for a long time. The victim has been trained not to notice, definitely trained not to think about it, trained not to use their own sensibilities or even trust their own sensibilities and perceptions, but to go along with the flow, the media flow of that reality that the middle men the media give to you. We're supposed to have come into an age where we're healthier than ever before. The opposite has happened. That couldn't happen by chance. It's not just because people are eating too much of the wrong things.

How can you be eating too much of the wrong things when the big international corporations who fund the greening and all the rest of the agendas, the same corporations, own the food industry?

They own the advertising industry. They own the big chains that sell the fast foods.

I give the analogy often of the farmer who breaks the leg of the cow and once it's down and it can't get up, he kicks it out of disgust that it can't get up. Well, that's what they've done to the public. They blame the victims of a society which those same victims did not create, so we take the fall for it all. Now we have to be taught that there's too many of us; we're killing the planet, destroying it all; consuming too much and it can't go on; and apart from that, we're having offspring. Some people are actually having offspring and that's a big no-no in today's society.

The front of the United Nations when it was set up pretended that any type of organization and culture or rulership would be accepted into it, and that was the big lie because it was intended from the very beginning to create a common world culture with common standards of new international law. They had the same objectives; they had to destroy the family unit in every culture and the prevailing religions in every culture. Everything that gave you the culture had to be completely eradicated, so that the individual would have no one standing up for him or between him and government. That way government would have total control over each individual. That was the point of it, the purpose of it. It was written about in warfare scenarios, long-term strategy situations. It's been accomplished pretty well.

The big decision we have now is: Is there anything worth fighting for and how do you fight?

You can't fight by picking up a pop-gun and firing corks at these characters with high-tech weaponry.

What is their weak position?

Their weak spot is the fact that all of the enforcers they need to help bring the system in before those enforcers themselves become obsolete. Those enforcers are taken from the base population, from you, the general public. That's the weak point. They went after the children of the world a long time ago with video games and violence and children like to be on the side of the winners. They don't really see the moral point in it. They like victory and you have an army and whole armies and different kinds of armies, all working for the same global structure. A generation have grown up on video games: Kill, get to your objective and win and they become a new brethren. Well, it all depends if the bonding techniques that are used and applied in the military and they're using much more intensive ones now to try to create this world police force or world army. It will depend if we the public can get through to our own relatives, our own people and say do you know what you're doing? Do you know what you're doing to us? Do you know what's happening to yourself? That's the weak position.

There has to be a world propaganda campaign carried on as no other campaign has gone before so that the helpers, the enforcers are weaned away from this bonding fraternity as they think they're being merged into a special force of special people and they're bonded to new brothers and new sisters in uniform. Because you can't fight this with pop-guns and you can't fight with pop-guns aerial spraying or HAARP type technologies that can be used on a continental scale.

The great Tesla that people prattle on about was no better. He wasn't some sort of messianic benefactor for society. One of his main projects was working on technologies that would literally knock out a whole city of people, millions of people, for military purposes. They have this technology today. We're seeing the big arm of government run over the old cultures. They're giving the finger to what you thought were your rights. We saw that beginning with Waco when they went in and killed a lot of people and it was televised worldwide to make sure we all got the message. The force is going to be used on anyone who lives outside the norm, even when the norm has been upgraded by those very people at the top and everyone adapts.

Most folk will immediately say "*they must have had something to hide*." That's what they said in the Soviet Union when they'd cart off your neighbors and that's what your neighbors will say about you when they cart you off. We are run by deception, massive deception, and we've seen this latest raid in Utah with the Mormons where hundreds of them were carted off because of an alleged complaint by an alleged young female. Does that authorize something on a military scale to take place with child care workers and counselors and specialists going into, almost like grieving counselors to go into, because of an alleged abuse? And so much for the right to have your own religion and practice it. Well, if your religion interferes with the new culture, the standardized culture, yes, they're going to attack you all right. You can't have children being taught at home, home schooled and getting a different point of view. We can't have that in this totalitarian world system and they're showing their teeth now at the top.

All these publicly funded services are now your authorities. How did that happen? Well, that was planned when they set them up as services and they knew they'd turn them to authorities. Stalin talked about that. Read some of his books. Same with Lenin. Nothing happens by chance in this system.

I'll leave you with the links to Huxley's talks. Listen to the man. He spoke on behalf in a sense for the big think tanks. He could word things in a certain way to seem ambiguous at times because he couldn't implicate himself too much, but sometimes he'd give certain things away including his own opinions about people and society in general from a very elitist point of view.

For those who listen to my shows regularly on the radio, bear with me when I go through these talks whenever I get callers who are definitely plants and you've got to understand this, that the big intelligence services employ crazy people at the bottom, the low life ones. They use them – often they're on drugs in fact and dependent upon getting fed their drugs by their handlers and these are the characters who can be found and caught and exposed at times and it's no loss to the CIA because they keep a distance. They're not officially members but they do have an organized campaign to defame people through any means possible.

They even put up videos on Google and so on and they'll rearrange your words to make you sound as though you're saying something you never said at all. It's child's play today with the simple computer programs that are out there. However, to defame people they must attack them, especially if you're making an impact on this system. Remember, intelligence takes thousands of people to put together for these big agencies; but because it's all run on deception, only a very few people can start chipping away at the base and the whole tower comes tumbling down. When you're making an impact and that tower is swaying, you will be targeted definitely. You can count on it and you'll be smeared with whatever, ever they can smear on you. It doesn't matter what lie it is, as long as it's smeared well. The people again go by perceptions. Most folk

don't really think too deeply. They don't question things. They take things at face value, even when it's fake, and that's why I have never given authority – I've been asked many times for other sites that want to do proxy work for me but I say I can't give you authority because you can't trust anyone out there who might eventually take what you've got and say this is authorized by me and then start changing your words with the manipulation of programs. You have to be very, very careful.

From Hamish and myself, I hope that you're doing your own research and you're looking at the important factors and priority-wise right now because we have to get this spraying stopped. We have to get this totalitarian system stopped before it goes further. You understand that your passports and all this ID'ing is not just to allow you to travel abroad. It's to stop you from getting out of the country because in the future coming up, just like the towns they're going to have, these habitat areas for humanity under the United Nations, where there's no private vehicle ownership and so on, no travel you see unless authorized; essential travel only. It's going to be the same in the upcoming world, where if you're working for an international corporation or something you still have to apply for permission to travel but you'll probably get it. The ordinary Joe won't.

Your country, although they'll change it all into a borderless world (to some perception, that is, not in reality), you're going to be a prisoner in that area in which you were brought up. That's all part of this distortion and reversal of meanings, just like "free trade" is restricted trade and authorized only; preferential trade. We certainly can't say that we're living in boring times because in previous ages they could go by their bibles and their books and their revelations and wonder and speculate what was coming up. We don't have to anymore. It's out in the open. We see it coming into view. We're living through it.

I tell people to hang in there because there's always hope and perhaps the coming to life of each person individually is perhaps more important than even for the masses. Who knows, but there's always meaning to things.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"I Wanna Be Sedated" by the Ramones

Twenty-twenty-twenty four hours to go I wanna be sedated
Nothin' to do and no where to go-o-oh I wanna be sedated
Just get me to the airport put me on a plane
Hurry hurry hurry before I go insane
I can't control my fingers I can't control my brain
Oh no no no no no

Twenty-twenty-twenty four hours to go I waned be sedated
Nothin' to do and no where to go-o-oh I wanna be sedated
Just put me in a wheelchair, get me on a plane
Hurry hurry hurry before I go insane
I can't control my fingers I can't control my brain
Oh no no no no no

Twenty-twenty-twenty four hours to go I wanna be sedated
Nothin' to do and no where to go-o-oh I wanna be sedated
Just put me in a wheelchair get me to the show
Hurry hurry hurry before I go loco
I can't control my fingers I can't control my toes
Oh no no no no no

Twenty-twenty-twenty four hours to go I waned be sedated
Nothin' to do and no where to go-o-oh I wanna be sedated
Just put me in a wheelchair get me to the show
Hurry hurry hurry before I go loco
I can't control my fingers I can't control my toes
Oh no no no no no

Ba-ba-bamp-ba ba-ba-ba-bamp-ba I wanna be sedated
Ba-ba-bamp-ba ba-ba-ba-bamp-ba I wanna be sedated
Ba-ba-bamp-ba ba-ba-ba-bamp-ba I wanna be sedated
Ba-ba-bamp-ba ba-ba-ba-bamp-ba I wanna be sedated

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt Dec. 25th 2008

Blurb (i.e. Educational Talk)

"Merry Christmas"

& Alan Watt Composition: "Hombre"
Written, Published, Copyrighted Dec. 25, 2008 Alan Watt.

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - Dec. 25, 2008 (Exempting Literary Quotes)

www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt, this is www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com on Christmas Day the 25th of December 2008.

For those who have been listening for a long time, we've all gone through the same experiences together, as this big bureaucratic system puts its tentacles around us all and we feel the squeeze, we know what's coming, we knew each part of their agenda as it was coming and that was part of what I tried to do, was to show you how the major events in life are planned, by giving you the evidence from the big meetings.

It's not a hard thing to do, to control the planet, when you have the media in your pocket; and, the media's job, of course, is not to inform you as to what's really happening around you, but to keep you focused on trivia, the small events and sports. Many years ago, I knew that when sports became front page news that was it over, that was the game over because trivia would be pumped into us from then on. We have a media; world-wide, interconnected, that has access to everything that's happening, every global meeting. In any one day during the year, there's always some global meeting going on with NGOs working together with the United Nations, but it's kept either out of the papers completely, or else they don't really tell you what it's all about, it sounds very innocent. Yet, every meeting that occurs, ends up with treaties that must be signed into law by every country and this is never mentioned in mainstream media.

People expect major changes to happen in their own lifetime, by hard work towards a particular goal. You have to realise what you're up against is a 'Mammoth' that's been running this world for an awful long time, inter-generationally. Therefore the main changes that occur from the bottom level, from the people's level, take generations as well to build up momentum. That has worked in the past sometimes; sometimes they've had to back off their big agendas. Never ever throw it out the window, they may postpone it a little bit, but they bring it back again. However, we can't even have that luxury anymore, because they're on a roll, towards this whole world government; and, unfortunately, they have complete control over the minds of the very young, as young as kindergarten even, to brainwash them into thinking that everything that's happening and transpiring, comes out of necessity. In fact, that's why you can't get through to them; they are so brain-washed with their scientific indoctrination.

We've watched political correctness sweep through our entire system, until you're talking to robots with their little buzz words, the catch words and phrases, the slogans, that's what they bounce back at you, slogans, exactly as Lenin said they would. Most people are truly never conscious, you can't be conscious if you are not informed; to be informed, you can't take bits and

bites of information but you must have complete access to all information any particular topic, especially the topics you're talking about. We never have access to all the documentation. Science is the new God and science is using the same techniques that religions used down through the ages. Down through the ages, you were fighting invisible forces and the special priests were the only ones who knew what was going on; they kept the demons at bay, if you paid them enough. We find the same thing happening today with the farces of the sciences, because science is basically the new religion. Very few people understand any particular area of science at the bottom level; and, to be honest with you, I don't think they understand it at the top either. As long as we believe they know what they are talking about, we obey them, like any other priesthood; and, therefore, those, the dominant minority, who rule the planet, are using science to its extreme and we have to take their words for it that we are the problem, we're causing global warming and therefore most of us have to be eliminated, we're not productive and we take up too much of THEIR resources.

You will find, as more and more people become informed, about the bigger picture and they have access to more and more information, the big boys will step up their agenda and become even more absurd in their dogmatism, because they will never come down to the bottom level and have it out in a rational argumentative forum, with facts. They can't, because their facts are bogus. Therefore when totalitarian regimes think that they're losing control, they simply step up the heat and they come down even more with brute force. We are dealing with ultimate evil here and I hope people understand that. You see, we've been taught, for a long time now there's no such thing as evil, they're just bad traits in people and that evil is a judgement on the outcomes. Was it good or bad? Who benefited? Who lost? As long as someone benefits, it must be ok; and, that is wrong, that is wrong. There is such a thing as evil, when evil is rampant, people suffer in a thousand ways. When you see the evidence of suffering all over the world, then you know that evil truly is rampant and we must bring back this idea of something called 'evil'; or, in its simplest form: right and wrong. And even those within society that you think are your friends, will fight you on the definitions of right and wrong, because there's hardly a person out there that hasn't been 'contaminated', and that's the proper term, with indoctrinations we've had for this New Age, as it's called.

The dilemma, for most people, in how to fight this whole system, is that they tend to try and fight it head-on, by using the old standard rules, intimidation, because, after all, you are being intimidated, when you have cameras set up everywhere in a totally-observed, watched, stamped society. You take the representatives of the system head-on, and those are the ones at the bottom of the ladder, the policemen and so on, who are brain-washed in their own fashion as well, because the control freak faction in society (it's within everyone really, or the factor is at least) and people who get uniforms put on them, just like wearing a good suit, you're suddenly a new person, a different person, you forget who you are and now you're a boss and you expect to be observed and obeyed. Down through the centuries, it's the bottom people who fight each other for other people at the top, that never take place, or who never enter the battlefield, they sit back somewhere else and watch it all; and, they always win. They win through the Hegelian Dialectic, because they have plans for the leaders of whoever wins, on whichever side and that's how simple it works; it's very-very simplistic.

You've got to understand that the battle starts with yourself and, in a way; it ends with yourself as well. What are you fighting for? Are you trying to keep something? What are you trying to keep? Generally, it's values of some kind or another and that's closer to the truth because it's the value system of society that's been under attack. Remember, that the elite have said, for a long-

long time and printed out in many-many books, from the top, they had to destroy not only the family unit but all bonding within society. They created sections of society, new sections of society, new dissidents you might call them and gave them authority and status and special status, in order to destroy what was left of ordinary society. And, sure enough, people go at it and they fight each other, groups fight each other, that's what they're designed to do. When you belong to a group, you lose your individuality, unless you truly have come together, to save certain common bonds. When the bonds are severed, it's everyone for themselves unless you belong to the biggest groups and the biggest groups are organised by those who own the whole system.

If you watch many people in the Patriot movements, they're often shot to stardom, either by the BBC, CBC in Canada or some major media in the world. Once they have enough of a following, they tend to be approached by the United Nations, who will give them a nice title and a position and then they bring their flock that they've gathered, back into the fold in the United Nations, as though the United Nations was going to save us all. The whole plan, of course, is to give the United Nations the power to be the front organisation for a form of world government. When you join the United Nations you must believe in all of its agenda. The very fact that you're at loggerheads with those who rule you and those who want to rule you; and there's many factions want to get up there, to rule other people, believe you me. There's many people with chips on their shoulder, many groups with chips on their shoulder that want to rule everyone else. When you join the United Nations, you must accept all of that; and, when you're all off on your own agenda, you have chaos. When you have chaos, then, the powers that be, clamp down on you, to preserve the peace, as they call it, because everyone will be fighting everyone else. It's the Hegelian dialectic.

Under Liberalism, the guise of Liberalism, and diversity, we're going into a system that has no toleration for anything outside of its mandate, that’s very apparent. In fact, we've watched, for the last eight years, wars going on across the world, to do with standardisation of diverse cultures. Because UNESCO comes in to standardise the culture, train a generation into this new ‘democratic’ way of being - which is just a rule by the few, who rule you by owning all the money and the wealth and so on. That's what democracy truly is: it's a cover, it’s a front; it never was a real thing. Those with the money and the power decide who will be at the top of democracy, ruling all the rest.

When you watch the politics of Britain, with Tony Blair that supposedly represented Labour, which is an utter farce, he passed more laws than any Prime Minister before him. He stripped people of all their liberties; and, at the same time, every Commonwealth country, British Commonwealth country, was having its rights stripped in the same fashion, by whichever character they had at the top at the time. It was a planned organised thing. There is no Left Wing and Right Wing, because the agenda never falters. If someone got in and a Party got in, who truly had a different way that was not authorised, they'd be assassinated so quickly you'd miss it, if you blinked. Therefore, everything that happens is planned that way. We know that in the United States, Obama is backed by the biggest bankers out there, they put their little magician in front and the people fall for it, of course, because they fall for everything. People don't want to do things by themselves for themselves, or by themselves, they want a Messiah, they want a human walking, physical Messiah, who will do it all for them. That's always been the downfall of humanity, because many messiahs can be created, the technique is very simple. The understanding of the masses, by those at the top, is very simple as well and comprehensive. No one person is going to change the world for you. The world changes by people, individually,

changing themselves and taking what comes their way, when they stand up for rights; and, you will be persecuted, standing up for rights. There's no doubt about it.

We're going into a dark age, this is a dark age, it's the dark ages, more so than the Catholic Church ever had, when they restricted information to the peasantry. You might think you live in the most informed system the world has ever had, because of communication, but if you're all prattling about disinformation and trivia, while you're being persecuted, you are in a dark age.

It's a year coming up, where I know that if the elite don't get their way completely, they will cause the problems to happen, to give themselves the excuses to implement even harsher policies, which are on the books. They've decided there are too many people, they've given us one-sided versions of everything and that's how you alter people's mindsets. You don't give them all the truth and all the facts to do with any particular topic; you give them one-sided facts and omit the rest. Therefore, they'll come to the 'proper' conclusions, the ones designed for them.

We have to admit that many people will always be in the dark in this world, in this system. They are totally brainwashed, you can't waste your time trying to help them; but, it's good to see that people are finding more and more people around them who are better-informed, who at least have an inkling of the basics of what's going on and they can take comfort in the fact they're not alone, that there's others out there that can see the bigger picture and you become a threat again to those who watch you. Why else would you bring in a world where every computer, every telephone call, every fax, everything to do with communication is monitored and watched? Is that a free society?

When you have SWAT teams, and every cop who is not in a SWAT team wants to get into one, because that's the thing to do. They see it on TV; they've been brought up with the same television, because fiction is emulated in reality. That's why fiction is put out there. The world they are bringing into view is a hell on earth and it's up to the individuals to come together, when they have common cause and things to save, because humanity does have an awful lot of good qualities that are never mentioned by the control freaks at the top. And, the bonding must continue between people who have those special abilities still left within them; the art of bonding, the art of acting out the proper ways to be for other people, because you can't walk around this world hoping to save yourself; you can only save yourself by saving others. That is a survival mechanism. When we're all afraid of governments and what governments want to do to us, then we are weak and we're helpless.

The henchmen at the bottom, wearing uniforms, the bullies, have been here in every age. We've got to go beyond them, you don't take them head-on, you've got to go to those at the top and you do it by mass demonstrations; and, that will happen eventually, there will be much opposition to stop the mass demonstrations, but it will eventually come. And, only then, will those at the top take - and have to accept - recognition of them. They'll never admit they're wrong at the top, they'll always tell you they come up with new information on any particular topic. They'll never admit they're wrong, they can't admit they're wrong, even when they murder people by mistake, they will never ever admit they are wrong. The government is not in the habit of telling the truth, government is in the habit of concealing truth; it always has been. Those who gravitate towards positions of power, unfortunately, don't come from healthy normal people. They come from psychopathic types; they gravitate towards where power is.

A new system has to come out of all of this come out of all of this, eventually, and it can't be the same system. Every person in the world, from kindergarten, should be taught something different

this time: they should be taught how to recognise psychopathy, the psychopath; the one who knows how to use everyone else to do their job, for them. The manipulators, those who can do the dirty and sleep well without tranquilisers, because psychopaths always gravitate towards positions of power, even at your local level. And, that's all you'd have to really do, is ensure the children could recognise psychopaths, from a very early age. You see, they're using this technique of indoctrination. I'm talking about they, the Psychopaths, are using it on your children, to brainwash them into false facts, false theories and so on, to do with sustainability. But by using a technique of at least getting to the children and saying *'Look here's a psychopath, here's what they will do with you, here's how they can manipulate you so easily, your thoughts, your beliefs and even the dedication of your whole life, in some cases'.* Then we wouldn't have this problem. However, to have this problem eradicated, we've got to understand what evil truly is; and, evil is detrimental to the human species. Its anti-life, in fact, you find the radicals, who are well-funded by those at the top, the top psychopaths, don't like humans at all. They're nihilistic, that ties right in with what was said by Albert Pike and others: they would use the nihilists and the atheists, meaning those who would create chaos, they would obliterate humanity and everything that was good in humanity and the natural caring and bonding that can occur within humanity for its own survival, they would obliterate it. When that's gone, you see, have no one to turn to but the State and that's exactly what the psychopaths want; they are the State. They have incredible superiority complexes, because what they've managed to do, over the last century or so, is to convince the public that they have no thoughts of their own that are worthwhile considering. Leave it to the specialists and the specialists are in the business of doing us all in.

The last thing they want now are mass and peaceful demonstrations - I'm talking about massive demonstrations - the last thing they want is that. Where people will oppose the totalitarian society where you are chipped, you're I.D'd, your papers are demanded by low level cops, who are no different than anyone else at the low level. Where cameras watch you, where you can't write a letter, without it being opened and read. That is the utter tyranny, it's the grossest tyranny that's ever, ever been devised and nothing can justify it, nothing.

This year, we should all work together and don't be afraid of standing in the street amongst other people protesting and having your photograph taken. They know who you all are anyway; they know more about you as an individual than you do about yourself. They've already admitted the Army, the Pentagon has, literally, a computer system set up, with duplicates of you in a system, a virtual you; and, the whole idea is to find out how predictable you are.

Humanity, on an individual level, it used to be called 'sacred', that idea has been rubbed out, by the dehumanisation process, constantly on-going, through, again: movies, predictive programming and what's called 'The Arts' where they hang corpses on wires and put foetuses in jars of urine, to debase you. To tell you you're nothing but a freak of nature, you came from slime and so on. Do you realise that their whole philosophy is based on hate but no facts? No matter how much you reiterate the same hate, it does not amount up to facts.

We have to regain our speciality as human beings, our specialness, our uniqueness as human beings, in order to combat this and don't fight the guys at the bottom. The big Field Marshals always watched their armies clash, and then they went off to sip their brandy together; they never took part in the battles. Don't battle with those at the bottom. They always said that massive bureaucracies, including all of the enforcement teams at the bottom, rely on a head at the top. If that head is removed, they are helpless on their own and useless on their own. We've got to start calling out the psychopaths for what they are and we also have to admit - and this is the key to it

as well - you cannot save this system we're in. This system is already totally, utterly corrupt. It's a greedy system, where those at the top plunder other nations, cause famines, they cause the wars, they plunder, they have everyone in this system working, hoping to get enough shekels to get by on; and, then once you've saved up enough, they pull it all from you anyway. You can't win in this system; there's nothing honest about it, it's totally deceptive and corrupt.

We do need a new way. Now, remember, those at the top have decided which way it will be, it will be a system where you cannot procreate without permission, especially if it means to have offspring, that will be forbidden. They want the enhanced types, now they're going to decide what's enhanced; they'll decide what traits they want and we know what it's going to be. It's all PC isn't it? Political correctness; they don't want individuals there that can cause them problems in the future, so they remove all the different genes that give you your uniqueness, that's part of it. We also have a section of society that's helping this along, at the bottom level. I call it the bottom, even though they can afford to have supposed enhancement of their foetus and so on, in-vitro fertilisation, however nice they might be to their neighbours, they are part of the problem - they are eugenicists themselves - they are low level psychopaths.

Those at the top have already said that, at the of it all, they'll have this sort of golden age where you'll have your dominant minority, you'll have your guardian class, they'll have the helpers, the technocrats and then this hive of the masses, all working for them, very reduced in numbers mind you, but working efficiently 24 hours a day, for them. We won't need sleep and so on, or entertainment; through drugs and chemistry etc, they can overcome these little ‘problems’.

The last thing they want are mass demonstrations. Whether that will ever happen, I don't know; I know there's so many agitators sent out there who are trained how to cause dissent, from the very beginning. I don't know if it's possible; but, I think, even the attempt is worth it because, in this world, there's a lot of decent people all over the world who can come together, in a common purpose. I don't mean that fake one they've set up in Britain, Common Purpose, but a real common purpose with human values that are shared. The human values that make you unique, individually; and, because you understand that, you also are willing to put yourself ahead, to save other people. They, in turn, will come out to save you - that is called survival. That's the only true inter-dependence there ever was, outside of this crappy economic system they've given us, a system where we're all slaves, working to pay the rent for next week or next month.

Anyway, the purpose of this talk is not to rant on about that which we already know. The purpose is to help people come together, to fight even harsher times which are scheduled for us, I'm sure of it. We've been told what's scheduled, for those who have listened to my shows.

We are born into myths and fantasies, to serve commerce; now of course, we're consuming too much, they claim and it has to stop. I'm surprised they haven't pulled the Santa con game out as well; but, then, after all, Santa must be unemployed by now, he doesn't have a permit to build toys you see, he and the elves up in the North Pole there. He probably doesn't even have a permit to be there; he won't have a permit from the Ministry of Agriculture and Livestock to have reindeer. He won't have permits to fly across the skies. He won't have permits even to give things out for free. He'll have to be annihilated I'm sure; because, that's the world we're in today. He certainly hasn't signed the GATT Treaty; and, after all, since all commerce must be in China, all manufacturing, they had to put him out of business, because he doesn't have parts in the GATT Treaty. That's how farcical everything truly is. We live in myths and fantasies and the media keeps us in utter trivia; trivia which also indoctrinates us into the myths, the new myths that they constantly keep bringing along.

When everyone is afraid of losing their jobs, because they might say something which is true and evident to all, self-evident, we are in a bad way. The hope I have is that, through time, and time certainly is short, but through time, people will come together and say the king has no clothes. Whether it's the global warming nonsense, climate change (which is just the weather, which has always changed), to the need to be in the Middle East, to standardise them and obliterate their culture and that's what it's all about really. Yeah, they'll plunder as well, but it's to obliterate a culture that they claim is obsolete, with its religion and its way of life. We're dealing with totalitarian thoughts or thinking or mentalities here; that is the psychopath, those who know better how we should all live. And, they'll kill us all, to have their way.

We have weather manipulation, we have spraying in the skies, we have technotronic warfare going on - all documented stuff from the big boys themselves. It's been done on the people, without their permission. How could you possibly hope to have any good done for the people by governments working in collusion and using weaponry on you, including sterilisation? How could you possibly ever expect them to suddenly change their ways, to say we're very, very sorry? They can't say they're sorry because they've gone too far. Apart from that, being psychopaths, and they truly are psychopaths, they are the deviant creation, they can never admit to you what they've done, because it would take, there'd be repercussions to it; we'd have to decide what to do, with them, on a scale more severe than any petty (and I call it petty) Nuremburg Trial, because what's happened over the last 50 years has happened to the entire world, by deliberation.

Let's try and do more this year. Let's try not to get into loggerheads with people when they can't understand. Let's try to get the information out there, in a way they can understand. You have to start with the personal level, that which affects the person individually, and you go on from there. Because most people you see have been disassociated from the rest of humanity, they've been kept in a little shell and they can only react to that which affects them personally. Start there and perhaps you can start bringing them into caring about other people too. This is a war for everything, everything that's been, that is and could be.

So, from myself and Hamish, have a nice and happy Christmas and strengthen your fortitude for the coming year and the trials we will have put upon us and those trials we can still fight, as well, as long as we have consciousness, we can fight.

Goodnight from Canada and may your god, or your gods, go with you.

I thought I would give you something for your Christmas, and after a day's shovelling snow, forgive the stiff hands, but I dragged the guitar out of its coffin and came up with this, so sit back and enjoy*.

All the best,
Alan.

Alan Watt Composition: "Hombre," Written, Published, Copyrighted Dec. 25, 2008 Alan Watt.
***LISTEN / DOWNLOAD Composition "Hombre"**

Transcribed by Bill Scott.

Dec. 25, 2009

Alan Watt Blurb

(i.e. Educational Talk)

"Merry Christmas, 2009"

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - Dec. 25, 2009 (Exempting Literary Quotes)

&

Alan Watt Composition: "Contemplación,"

Written, Published, Copyrighted Dec. 25, 2009 Alan Watt.

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on December 25th 2009. I hope you've all had - as they've said for centuries in the past - a Merry Christmas. It's taboo to say so apparently today because it's politically incorrect. Well, political correctness is for those who've already succumbed to the war on their minds and yet they can snap out of it if they wish to and just say, Merry Christmas. It's that easy.

When you think back on it, we've gone through so much of a war on us. In fact it's been on for our whole lives long; your parents went through it and your grandparents went through it. Most never even knew it was happening. They were given external wars, somewhere over there, and they never knew the war was really being waged back at home, covertly, through stealth and through techniques using science, propaganda and mass media communication. Eventually it filtered in to the school system and I've gone on before in other programs that I've given over the years about how the media takes over and of course entertainment, it's very important.

Those who control entertainment actually control the direction of thinking of whole generations. That makes it more palatable when your teachers in school or professors in university bring up the same topics that first were introduced in fiction to you. You listen to them thinking WE'RE ALL HIP, as they used to say, WE'RE NOW COOL apparently and even though we're in global warming, WE'RE ALL COOL. We accept every new attitude and every direction that's given to us to play out in our lives. It's up to you if you want to go along with it or not.

It doesn't matter if the crowd goes one way, you know they are wrong. The crowd is *always* wrong… because the bulk of the populace goes along with political correctness. They wouldn't care if it's a King or a tyrant or a Caesar or whatever running them, as long as they all went along together and suffered equally. That's what equality is in socialism. You all suffer equally, down below that is. Down below the ivory castle… there is always an ivory castle where the big boys look down their long noses at you and play with you, as you play with dolls in a doll house; how they stand, how to walk, how to speak even, what your topics should be, how you should deport yourself in any given situation, and they give you the given situations. Since they are all perverted at the top, they give us a perverted society and we emulate them. We emulate them. It's that simple, very, very simple.

That's why the battle has been for INDIVIDUALISM all down through the centuries. We keep forgetting that individuals changed the world in previous times. That's what Christianity and Christmas was supposed to be all about. Not the mass. The mass will always adopt the 'in' religion of the time, be it New Age, Hinduism, whatever is given to them and promoted by the top guys. The INDIVIDUAL has always been what the war is about. If you can destroy individuality and people with the ability to reason and have perceptions of their own and voice them, then you change the whole world. The whole world will be changed once again.

It doesn't matter if an individual stands up and says something so true, like 'THE KING HAS NO CLOTHES' and then the rest of the crowd parrots that same thing. The crowd will parrot whatever they are given to parrot. The problems we have today is because the scientific elite have *given* us a society where the masses are supposed to simply parrot and adapt into a preplanned doll's house of the future. That's not living. That's zombieland… zombieland. What the human individual is capable of attaining is *so far out, way out into the universe*, that it's the biggest threat they've ever had, in the positions of tyrant. That's why you've got to be group consensus, group opinion, group-speak, group-speak with new-speak, and linguistic minimalism to boot, through your music.

Sex… is all that is promoted through music today. That's all. Base. You must separate the sexual act from loving someone. The big writers of the 1800s who were promoted through communism wrote screeds about that very thing; how to disassociate the loving part, the bonding part from the sexual act. They've been very successful in their war. As I say, when you get a bunch of teenagers for the first generation and say GO TO IT, THERE'S NO FALLOUT FROM THIS, HERE IS A PILL, HERE IS CONTRACEPTION, WE HAVE ABORTION CLINICS, DO WHAT YOU WANT, you have no responsibility at all in whatever happens to you. WE WILL TAKE CARE OF IT FOR YOU. Then you stop the bonding process. Julian Huxley said the same thing. He said, IF WE CAN CREATE A GENERATION THAT HAS PLENTY, PLENTY OF SEX WITH NO CONSEQUENCES THEN WE'VE BROKEN THE BONDING PROCESS which is their main enemy. The family unit is the main enemy of those who are in control today.

Those who are in control are not just far lefties, with their little duffle bags and their sneakers. No. That's just the parts of the army that you see there. You have those who control the entire monetary system of the planet with their own particular, *very secret* religion, very ancient religion too, who truly believe they are here to dominate the world and it's their right to do so. Interesting that Rockefeller, when he was giving a talk to some reporters who attended the CFR meeting, he said WE COULD NEVER HAVE THIS WITHOUT YOUR COMPLIANCE AND SECRECY… to the media. Meaning, the kept their mouths shut about what was happening. He said, IT'S FAR PREFERABLE TO HAVE A WORLD RULED BY BANKERS AND INTELLECTUALS RATHER THAN TO LET THE NATIONS RUN THEIR NATURAL COURSE. That's something most folk can't wrap their hands around.

They think that communism is some workers' movement. That was the biggest red herring ever put out there. It's been so swallowed so well by everyone on the planet, except those who put it out, of course. Domination is the name of the game and individuality is their main enemy. The United Nations has said so too; the INDIVIDUAL is their main problem. Why do you think they are talking about brain-chipping people? Yes, they will sell it to lots of people on how it's going to help you. You won't have to go to school eventually, you just get downloaded. They'll give you pleasure centers in the brain for hyper sex and all this stuff. You'll be a programmed

zombie. People will rush into that… and you must let them rush into it because they are goners. They have *decided* to be goners. Having the GIFT of life is too heavy a burden for them to bear. And that's their tough luck. But for YOU, you must think for yourself, reason for yourself and become individualistic.

As I say, this time of year is about Christianity. The whole idea was about an individual that changed the world… of course soon to be corrupted because whenever truth comes into the world, those that follow afterward always corrupt for power over others. They too have their day, till the next perversion is done on the next one who stands up. It doesn't mean you must forget or adapt to the new system. All is not hopeless. That's the point of some of the greatest religions on the planet; that ALL is not hopeless or lost.

The government does not rush to your aid when you are having a spiritual crisis or a personal crisis. You have to go to *other* areas to find answers to that. Yes, the government will supply you with *their* version; here's psychiatry and its pills, psychology and its pills, and its mantras and all the rest of it. That is not the way that you attain intelligence or experience or belief. It's like postponing everything. You know, psychiatry for instance, is about replacing religion; that's why they brought it out. That's why Freud was sent out on the mission to, again, augment Darwinism and say, WELL, YOU'RE NOTHING BUT AN ANIMAL. The whole point was to BE HAPPY, regardless of what's happening. BE HAPPY, TAKE THESE PILLS AND ONCE YOU'RE HAVING SEX OUT THERE AGAIN, AND YOU'RE PURCHASING THINGS AND YOU'RE WORKING, then they will classify you as healthy. That's what they call healthy in psychiatry. That's their whole point. And yet, their point is to get you back into the system that broke you down in the first place by artificial means and back in to the artificial system.

They are drugging so many people today, *so may people*. Drugging people doesn't mature you. You can not mature. You must go through painful processes to mature, to become a FULL, COMPLETE human being. You must suffer because through suffering you not only learn things, you also realize your connectedness to other people around you. That's why you don't *judge* the same way. You've *been there* or you *could* be there in the future. It doesn't mean you turn your back and don't judge evil. You must speak out against evil wherever you see it. That's a *preservation instinct.* Don't ever forget that.

Here we are, as I say, on Christmas 2009. We know the agenda. We know what the steps will be coming from the big boys at the top that run the world through mainly their finances, to be honest with you. Control the finances of the world and you control the world. Everyone is trained to use their finances. In fact, there's no other option. It doesn't mean they will win eventually and it's up to you to decide if you win personally… because that's what it's about. It's not the collective; it's about the personal.

I dragged out the guitar from its coffin - as usual - today, wrote this song down quickly, played it through for the first time, no corrections or alterations; so excuse me if it's not to your taste and the fingers are a bit stiff, but it's the best I can do at the moment. That's what you ALL are about really, is the best you can do at the moment. Give it your best. Enjoy this piece. If we're all alive next year, I'll give you another one then too. Merry Christmas, all the best, from Alan and Hamish in Ontario, Canada.

Composition: "Contemplación," Written, Published, Copyrighted Dec. 25, 2009 Alan Watt.
LISTEN / DOWNLOAD Composition: Contemplación

Transcribed by Diana

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and Shows on MP3 CDs

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"